NAIC National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Date: 11/25/19

2019 Fall National Meeting
Austin, Texas

CASUALTY ACTUARIAL AND STATISTICAL (C) TASK FORCE
Saturday, December 7, 2019
10:00 – 11:30 a.m.
JW Marriott Austin—JW Grand Ballroom 1–2—Level 4

ROLL CALL

Steve Kelley, Chair	Minnesota	Anita G. Fox	Michigan
James J. Donelon, Vice Chair	Louisiana	Chlora Lindley-Myers	Missouri
Jim L. Ridling	Alabama	Barbara D. Richardson	Nevada
Lori K. Wing-Heier	Alaska	Marlene Caride	New Jersey
Keith Schraad	Arizona	John G. Franchini	New Mexico
Ricardo Lara	California	Mike Causey	North Carolina
Michael Conway	Colorado	Jillian Froment	Ohio
Andrew N. Mais	Connecticut	Glen Mulready	Oklahoma
Stephen C. Taylor	District of Columbia	Andrew Stolfi	Oregon
David Altmaier	Florida	Jessica Altman	Pennsylvania
Colin M. Hayashida	Hawaii	Raymond G. Farmer	South Carolina
Robert H. Muriel	Illinois	Kent Sullivan	Texas
Doug Ommen	Iowa	Mike Kreidler	Washington
Vicki Schmidt	Kansas	James A. Dodrill	West Virginia
Eric A. Cioppa	Maine		

NAIC Support Staff: Kris DeFrain/Jennifer Gardner

AGENDA

1. Consider Adoption of its Interim Minutes and its Summer National Meeting Minutes —*Phil Vigliaturo (MN)* — Attachment One

2. Discuss its Working Groups' Activities— *Phil Vigliaturo (MN)*
   a. Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group—*Julie Lederer (MO)* — Attachment Two
   b. Statistical Data (C) Working Group—*Carl Sornson (NJ)*

3. Discuss the Casualty Actuarial Society (CAS)/Society of Actuaries (SOA) Task Force's Appointed Actuary Continuing Education Verification Project and Inclusion in the 2020 Actuarial Opinion Instructions—*Kevin Dyke (MI)* — Attachment Three

4. Hear a Presentation on Current Pricing Practices in the United Kingdom (UK) —*Peter Kochenburger (University of Connecticut School of Law)* — Attachment Four

5. Discuss Comments Received on the Regulatory Review of Predictive Models White Paper —*Rich Piazza (LA)* — Attachment Five

6. Discuss the Actuarial Standards Board's (ASB) Request for Input on a Potential Property/ Casualty (P/C) Rate Filing Actuarial Standard of Practice (ASOP)— *Phil Vigliaturo (MN)* — Attachment Six

7. Hear Reports from Actuarial Organizations
   a. Academy Casualty Practice Council and Committee on Property and Liability Financial Reporting (COPLFR)—*Richard Gibson and Kathy Odomirok (Academy)*
   b. Academy Council on Professionalism—*Shawna Ackerman (Academy), David Ogden (Actuarial Board for Counseling and Discipline—ABCD),*

and *Kathleen A. Riley (Actuarial Standards Board—ASB)*

c. SOA General Insurance Actuarial Research and Education Update—R. Dale Hall (SOA) Attachment Seven

d. CAS Property/Casualty (P/C) Actuarial Research
—*Ralph Blanchard (CAS)*

8. Discuss Any Other Matters Brought Before the Task Force—*Phil Vigliaturo (MN)*

9. Adjournment

W:\National Meetings\2019\Fall\Agenda\CASTF 12-7 Agenda.docx

Draft: 11/25/19

Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force
Conference Call
November 12, 2019

The Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force met via conference call Nov. 12, 2019. The following Task Force members participated: Steve Kelley, Chair, represented by Phil Vigliaturo (MN); James J. Donelon, Vice Chair, represented by Rich Piazza and Larry Steinert (LA); Lori K. Wing-Heier represented by Michael Ricker (AK); Jim L. Ridling represented by Daniel Davis and Jerry Workman (AL); Keith Schraad represented by Vanessa Darrah (AZ); Ricardo Lara represented by Lynne Wehmueller (CA); Michael Conway represented by Rolf Kaumann and Sydney Sloan (CO); Andrew N. Mais represented by Wanchin Chou and Susan Andrews (CT); David Altmaier represented by Jie Cheng, Howard Eagelfeld, Robert Lee and Sandra Starnes (FL); Doug Ommen represented by Travis Grassel and Andria Seip (IA); Robert H. Muriel represented by Judy Mottar (IL); Eric A. Cioppa represented by Sandra Darby (ME); Anita G. Fox represented by Kevin Dyke (MI); Chlora Lindley-Myers represented by Julie Lederer (MO); Mike Causey represented by Richard Kohan (NC); Marlene Caride represented by Mark McGill and Carl Sornson (NJ); John G. Franchini represented by Anna Krylova (NM); Barbara D. Richardson represented by Gennady Stolyarov (NV); Jillian Froment represented by Tom Botsko (OH); Glen Mulready represented by Kate Yang (OK); Andrew Stolfi represented by David Dahl and Ying Liu (OR); Jessica Altman represented by Kevin Clark, Michael McKenney and James DiSanto (PA); Raymond G. Farmer represented by Michael Wise (SC); Kent Sullivan represented by J'ne Byckovski, Nicole Elliott, Miriam Fisk, Andy Liao and Bethany Sims (TX); Mike Kreidler represented by Eric Slavich (WA); and James A. Dodrill represented by Joylynn Fix and Juanita Wimmer (WV). Also participating was: Gordon Hay (NE).

1. Received a Report from the Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group

Ms. Lederer said the Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group added a section on the Casualty Actuarial Society (CAS) and Society of Actuaries (SOA) Appointed Actuary Continuing Education Verification Process and adopted the *Regulatory Guidance on Property and Casualty Statutory Statements of Actuarial Opinion* (Regulatory Guidance) document for 2019.

2. Received a Report from the Statistical Data (C) Working Group

Mr. Sornson said the Task Force is currently conducting an e-vote to consider adoption of the *Dwelling Fire, Homeowners Owner-Occupied, and Homeowners Tenant and Condominium/Cooperative Unit Owner's Insurance* report. The Task Force should expect to consider adoption of the *Report on Profitability by Line by State* and the *Competition Database Report* soon. The Working Group is also working on the *Auto Insurance Database* report.

3. Discussed CAS/SOA CE Task Force's Appointed Actuary Continuing Education Verification Process

Mr. Vigliaturo said as a response to the Task Force's 2018 charge to ensure continued competence of appointed actuaries, the CAS and SOA formed the CAS/SOA Appointed Actuary Continuing Education (CE) Task Force (CAS/SOA CE Task Force) in 2018. Mr. Dyke presented three documents: 1) a background document prepared by NAIC staff to explain chronology of the project; 2) the project plan; and 3) an updated implementation plan containing CE categorization as revised on the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force's Oct. 15 conference call.

Mr. Dyke said the attestation process will be on the CAS and SOA websites to attest they have met the specific qualification standards for CE. He said that will be in place soon.

Mr. Dyke said it was decided on the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force's Oct. 15 conference call that the revised logging process for 2019 would be announced a little too late and it would be burdensome to go back to document categories. He said it is also an issue that the requirements are not yet in the actuarial opinion instructions. He said that on the Oct. 15 conference call, the Task Force agreed to postpone the CE logging process until 2020. Once the log is created and produced, the appointed actuaries will have plenty of time to complete that log. He said the two-year transition process is removed and, for the year 2020, appointed actuaries will log their CE using the identified categories.

Mr. Dyke said the CAS/SOA CE Task Force reviewed the comment letters sent to the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force in response to public exposure of the implementation plan. Most of the comments will be accounted for when

instructions for log categorization are documented. For example, the instructions will explain that as many categories as applies can be checked for an individual CE event.

Ralph Blanchard (Travelers) said regulators should be prepared to receive a long list of categories for any one presentation. No changes were made to the implementation plan from the submitted comments.

Mr. Dyke said one outstanding issue is what do with appointed actuaries who are not members of CAS or SOA.

Mr. Davis asked if it is a long-term goal to make sure appointed actuaries' CE is balanced in some way. In accordance with the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force's charges, Mr. Dyke said the short-term goal is to review the categorization and determine if there are different categories that should be in the U.S. qualification standards and/or whether to modify categories in the annual financial statement instructions. The qualification standards would be expected to be modified to reflect the NAIC's new categorization. He said the longer-term goal is to understand the types of CE and how appointed actuaries obtaining CE and whether the CE is organized or self-study. He said the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force will need to decide if it has other long-term goals.

Given the deadline is late February 2020 for proposed changes to annual financial statement instructions, Mr. Dyke will draft some language to document the agreed process for 2020 CE logging by appointed actuaries in support of the attestation for year-end 2020. He said the plan is to codify what has been agreed by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force.

4. Discussed the ASB's Request for Input on Potential P/C Rate Filing ASOP

Mr. Vigliaturo said the Actuarial Standards Board (ASB) has requested input on a potential property/casualty (P/C) rate filing Actuarial Standard of Practice (ASOP). He asked whether to respond as a Task Force or as individuals. He recommended regulators respond individually. Mr. Piazza agreed, saying the questions posed seemed to anticipate individual responses.

Mr. Stolyarov said he is opposed to the ASOP being created. He said an ASOP is using included in a filing as an attempt to defend against a regulator's objection. He said the individuals developing the ASOP would predominately be written by the industry and consulting actuaries who would make such filings.

Mr. Davis said an ASOP promotes fruitful discussion and debate.

Mr. Chou said regulators' voices would be heard in the process of development. He said the ASOP on reviewing capital adequacy provides flexibility for each state's requirements.

Mr. Dyke said it is beneficial for organizations like the Task Force to provide comments on exposure drafts and requests for input. All comments are considered. If there are any consensus items, then the comments have meaning to them. The ASOPs are useful and not prescriptive, but they do promote good actuarial practice. They should not supersede any state or federal requirements. He said it is understood one must follow the law.

Mr. Stolyarov said the current ASOPs on loss and expense reserves regard fairly uniform state regulatory requirements. He said rate filing requirements are not subject to accreditation and are significantly different between states.

Mr. Hay said he has not yet seen reasons actuaries are advocating for the ASOP. He said the ASOPs are not binding on the people who usually submit the filings.

5. Received a Report on the Predictive Analytics Technical Advanced Statistics Training

Kris DeFrain (NAIC) said the technical advanced statistics training on predictive analytics starts Nov. 13. She said regulators should register with the NAIC's Education and Training Department.

Having no further business, the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force adjourned.

W:\National Meetings\2019\Fall\TF\CasAct\11-12 CASTF min.docx

Draft: 11/25/19

Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force
Conference Call
October 15, 2019

The Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force met via conference call Oct. 15, 2019. The following Task Force members participated: Steve Kelley, Chair, represented by Phil Vigliaturo (MN); James J. Donelon, Vice Chair, represented by Rich Piazza and Larry Steinert (LA); Lori K. Wing-Heier represented by Michael Ricker (AK); Jim L. Ridling represented by Daniel Davis and Jerry Workman (AL); Keith Schraad represented by Vanessa Darrah and Tom Zuppan (AZ); Ricardo Lara represented by Mitra Sanandajifar and Lynne Wehmueller (CA); Michael Conway represented by Mitchell Bronson and Sydney Sloan (CO); Andrew N. Mais represented by Wanchin Chou and Susan Andrews (CT); Stephen C. Taylor represented by David Christhilf (DC); David Altmaier represented by Robert Lee (FL); Colin M. Hayashida represented by Randy Jacobson (HI); Doug Ommen represented by Travis Grassel (IA); Robert H. Muriel represented by Judy Mottar (IL); Vicki Schmidt represented by Nicole Boyd and Heather Droge (KS); Eric A. Cioppa represented by Sandra Darby (ME); Anita G. Fox represented by Kevin Dyke (MI); Chlora Lindley-Myers represented by LeAnn Cox, Julie Lederer and Anthony Senevey (MO); Marlene Caride represented by Mark McGill (NJ); Barbara D. Richardson represented by Gennady Stolyarov (NV); Jillian Froment represented by Tom Botsko (OH); Glen Mulready represented by Nicolas Lopez and Cuc Nguyen (OK); Jessica Altman represented by Kevin Clark, Michael McKenney and James DiSanto (PA); Raymond G. Farmer represented by Will Davis, Darien Porter and Michael Wise (SC); Kent Sullivan represented by Brock Childs, Miriam Fisk, Eric Hintikka, Elizabeth Howland, Walt Richards, Brian Ryder and Bethany Sims (TX); Mike Kreidler represented by Eric Slavich (WA); and James A. Dodrill represented by Juanita Wimmer (WV).

1. Received a Report from the Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group

Ms. Lederer said the Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group met six times via conference call to discuss a draft *Regulatory Guidance on Property and Casualty Statutory Statements of Actuarial Opinion* (Regulatory Guidance) document for 2019. She said a 2019 charge for the Working Group is that "based on language for the Annual Statement Instructions—Property/Casualty requiring completion of the appointed actuary's attestation of qualification, provide additional guidance in the 2019 regulatory guidance document." She said an initial draft was exposed in May, and one comment was received. During recent conference calls, verbal comments have been made. During its Oct. 4 conference call, the Working Group adopted the Regulatory Guidance document pending one section, which is the Casualty Actuarial Society (CAS)/Society of Actuaries (SOA) Task Force's Appointed Actuary Continuing Education Verification Process.

2. Received a Report from the Statistical Data (C) Working Group

Mr. McGill said the Statistical Data (C) Working Group will soon consider adoption of the *Dwelling Fire, Homeowners Owner-Occupied, and Homeowners Tenant and Condominium/Cooperative Unit Owner's Insurance Report*. The Working Group is also reviewing data for the *Auto Insurance Database Report.*

3. Adopted its 2020 Proposed Charges

Mr. Vigliaturo presented the Task Force's 2020 proposed charges. He said most changes are non-substantive. He said the charges regarding the financial handbooks are moved to the Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group. He said some charges are revised to reflect completion of charges in 2019.

Mr. Stolyarov made a motion, seconded by Mr. Piazza, to adopt the Task Force's 2020 proposed charges for proposal to its parent committee. The motion passed unanimously.

4. Adopted a Revised Implementation Plan for the CAS/SOA Task Force's Appointed Actuary Continuing Education Verification Process

Mr. Vigliaturo said as a response to the Task Force's 2018 charge to ensure continued competence of appointed actuaries, the CAS and SOA formed the CAS/SOA Appointed Actuary Continuing Education (CE) Task Force (CAS/SOA CE Task Force) in 2018. He said Mr. Dyke has been a member of the CAS/SOA CE Task Force and has been a liaison with the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force. The Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force has thus far agreed with the

initial plan proposed by the CAS/SOA CE Task Force in late 2018. Mr. Vigliaturo said the plan had two main components: 1) attestation requirements; and 2) CE categorization requirements.

The attestation requirements would be implemented annually with the same timing as a CAS actuary attests to having met the U.S. qualification standard's CE requirements on his or her CAS profile. The project would result in an attestation option for both CAS and SOA members: to attest to meeting the specific standard's CE of the U.S. qualification standard required to be a U.S. appointed actuary. The attestation would be made public, and the CAS and SOA would audit CE requirements for a percentage of attesting membership.

The other component of the plan are the categorization requirements. Mr. Dyke said in May 2019, the Task Force exposed the process developed by a joint CAS/SOA CE Task Force to accept and review CE logs for appointed actuaries. The letters were reviewed and discussed at the Summer National Meeting. At that meeting, the Academy said it had a couple of additional letters that were unable to be submitted due to extenuating circumstances. At that meeting, the Task Force adopted a motion to ask the CAS and SOA to formally implement the process as described in the implementation report, with consideration given to the comment letters, including the new Academy letters, with periodic reports to Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force.

Pursuant to the motion, the CAS/SOA CE Task Force has been proceeding with implementation, meeting bi-weekly, with a new attestation and log to be introduced for appointed actuaries for year-end 2019. In early September, the Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group began finalizing the changes to the Regulatory Guidance document for 2019. At that time, the document included a reference to the new CE logging procedure. As the procedure had not been announced by the CAS or SOA to its members, there was some concern that the Regulatory Guidance would be the first notice of the new requirement. There were additional concerns raised by interested parties, including the Academy's Committee on Property and Liability Financial Reporting (COPLFR). One concern was that the *Annual Statement Instructions* did not include a reference to the new process or indicate that a new CE log would be required, so it did not seem appropriate for the Regulatory Guidance document to include any reference to the procedure. There was also concern about the timing of the announcement of the changes close to year-end and growing confusion whether this would usurp the current CE requirements for issuing 2019 Property/Casualty (P/C) Statements of Actuarial Opinion. He said the changes do not usurp the current CE requirements.

He proposed the 2019 implementation of the CE categorization process be eliminated from the project plan. He said that would allow the requirement to be added to the 2020 Annual Statement Instructions and grant the CAS and SOA additional time to develop and test a new CE log to determine if the CE categories are appropriate. He said it is important to ensure the log is an effective and efficient collection of CE for appointed actuaries. He said another benefit is that appointed actuaries can focus on the new qualification documentation requirements for year-end 2019, which he said may be more time-consuming than initially expected. Mr. Dyke said the attestation part of the project is expected to move forward, but there should be discussion of the CE categorization. Mr. Dyke said the appointed actuaries' 2020 CE would be required to be categorized. The log would only be submitted to the CAS or SOA if requested.

Mr. Vigliaturo said after adoption of the categorization at the Summer National Meeting, he wondered how to log CE when there are multiple categories covered during the presentation. Mr. Dyke said all applicable categories would be checked for such a CE event.

Ms. Lederer said her understanding about the 2019 year-end attestation is that when CAS actuaries attest that they "meet U.S. qualification standards," actuaries would also be able to attest that they "meet U.S. specific qualification standards." She asked if 2019 logs would be required to be submitted to the CAS or SOA automatically. Mr. Dyke said there is no automatic submission of a CE log, but a larger percentage of appointed actuaries will be audited.

Ms. Darby made a motion, seconded by Mr. Chou, to remove the requirement to categorize 2019 CE from the implementation plan. The motion passed unanimously.

5. <u>Exposed the Best Practices for Regulatory Review of the Predictive Analytics White Paper</u>

Mr. Piazza said the white paper was exposed on May 14 for a public comment period ending June 28. Comments were submitted (Attachments __). Newly drafted Section VIII and Section IX were exposed on Aug. 3 for a public comment period ending Sept. 16. Comments were submitted (Attachment __). An Excel file was distributed detailing reasons for any changes, reasons why wording was not changed and any revised wording (Attachment ___). He said drafters from Arizona, Louisiana, Maine, Minnesota, Nevada, New Jersey and Texas met numerous times via conference calls.

Mr. Piazza said there are many changes to the white paper. Some changes include: 1) modification to best practices; 2) consolidation and modification of some information elements; 3) revision of some of the importance levels of information items; 4) addition of a glossary of terms; 5) expansion of "Other Considerations" in Section X to add context; and 6) deletion and movement of some information in the eliminated section "Recommendations Going Forward" to the "Other Considerations" section. He said the white paper is nearing completion, with some minor sections remaining to be completed and the mapping of best practices to each information element and vice versa. He said Section XVI is the reference section and will be completed towards the end of the project.

Mr. Chou suggested the Task Force should plan to seek industry and regulatory feedback after adoption of the white paper and then review and enhance it in a year or so. Mr. Piazza said the white paper might need to be reviewed and revised after receiving practical feedback on how well it serves the states. Ms. Darby questioned what would objectively be used as a measure of how well the guidance is working. She said a review might be more subjective than objective. Mr. Vigliaturo said evaluation of usefulness is always a good idea; he said he would be concerned about reopening the paper based on the amount of time it has taken to write the paper initially.

Mr. Chou asked for guidance on what a good split of the data into training, test and validation datasets would be. Mr. Piazza said some minimum standards could be provided as guidance. Mr. Vigliaturo said he does not want to impose standards that are rulemaking, but it would be a good discussion.

David Kodama (American Property Casualty Insurance Association—APCIA) asked about the difference between best practices and information elements. Mr. Piazza said a best practice is a goal; it is not a detailed objective or criteria to be met. An information element represents information that will help assist state insurance regulators in meeting the goal. If the goal is to understand the inputs that go into a model, the information elements will help the state insurance regulator understand the inputs.

Mr. Piazza made a motion, seconded by Mr. Stolyarov, to expose the white paper for a 38-day public comment period ending Nov. 22. The motion passed unanimously.

6. Heard a Report on the Statement of Actuarial Opinion Instructions

Kris DeFrain (NAIC) said the 2019 Statement of Actuarial Opinion instructions were adopted by the NAIC members in September. The instructions are now final and ready for implementation.

Having no further business, the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force adjourned.

W:\National Meetings\2019\Fall\TF\CasAct\10-15 CASTF min.docx

Draft: 8/11/19

Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force
New York, New York
August 3, 2019

The Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force met in New York, NY, Aug. 3, 2019. The following Task Force members participated: Steve Kelley, Chair, represented by Phil Vigliaturo (MN); James J. Donelon, Vice Chair, represented by Rich Piazza (LA); Lori K. Wing-Heier represented by Jacob Lauten (AK); Keith Schraad represented by Tom Zuppan (AZ); Ricardo Lara represented by Lynne Wehmueller (CA); Michael Conway represented by Eric Unger (CO); Stephen C. Taylor represented by David Christhilf (DC); David Altmaier represented by Sandra Starnes (FL); Colin M. Hayashida represented by Randy Jacobson (HI); Doug Ommen represented by Travis Grassel (IA); Robert H. Muriel represented by Judy Mottar (IL); Vicki Schmidt represented by Nicole Boyd (KS); Eric A. Cioppa represented by Sandra Darby (ME); Anita G. Fox represented by Kevin Dyke (MI); Chlora Lindley-Myers represented by John Rehagen (MO); Marlene Caride represented by Mark McGill (NJ); John G. Franchini represented by Anna Krylova (NM); Jillian Froment represented by Tom Botsko (OH); Andrew Stolfi represented by TK Keen (OR); Jessica Altman represented by Michael McKenney (PA); Raymond G. Farmer represented by Joe Cregan (SC); and Mike Kreidler represented by Eric Slavich (WA).

1. Adopted its July 9, June 11, May 14, and Spring National Meeting Minutes

Mr. Vigliaturo said the Task Force met July 9, June 11 and May 14. During these meetings, the Task Force took the following action: 1) adopted appointed actuary qualification documentation instructions for inclusion in the 2019 Statement of Actuarial Opinion (SAO) instructions; 2) exposed the *Best Practices for Regulatory Review of Predictive Analytics* white paper and the Casualty Actuarial Society (CAS)/Society of Actuaries (SOA) Task Force's Appointed Actuary Continuing Education Verification Process.

The Task Force also met July 16, June 18 and May 21 in regulator-to-regulator sessions, pursuant to paragraph 3 (specific companies, entities or individuals) of the NAIC Policy Statement on Open Meetings, to discuss rate filing issues.

The Task Force held its Predictive Analytics Book Club conference calls on July 23, June 25 and May 28. During its July 23 meeting, Dorothy L. Andrews (Actuarial & Analytics Consortium, LLC) led a discussion of Catherine O'Neil's article, "On Being a Data Skeptic." During its June 25 meeting, Barbara Kiviat (Harvard) discussed her study, "American Views on Fair Use of Personal Data." During its May 28 meeting, Linda K. Brobeck and Greg Frankowiak (Pinnacle Actuarial Resources, Inc.) presented, "Clustering 101 for Insurance Applications."

Mr. Piazza made a motion, seconded by Mr. Botsko, to adopt the Task Force's July 9 (Attachment One); June 11 (Attachment Two); May 14 (Attachment Three); and April 6 (*see NAIC Proceedings – Spring 2019, Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force*) minutes. The motion passed unanimously.

2. Adopted the Report of the Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group

Ms. Krylova said the Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group met June 3, May 29, May 21, May 7 and April 30 to adopt a response to a referral from the Financial Examiners Handbook (E) Technical Group. Ms. Krylova said the response to the referral from the Financial Examiners Handbook (E) Technical Group was adopted, but the vote was not unanimous. The Technical Group will have another exposure for a chance to comment.

The Working Group met May 16 to expose the draft annual *Regulatory Guidance on Property and Casualty Statutory Statements of Actuarial Opinion* (Regulatory Guidance). Ms. Krylova said the Working Group drafted the Regulatory Guidance to align with the draft actuarial opinion instructions for 2019. After an exposure in May, one comment letter was received. Ms. Krylova said the Working Group will finalize the Regulatory Guidance after the actuarial opinion instructions are adopted.

The Working Group also met June 25 to discuss SAOs and June 18 to discuss actuarial involvement in financial examinations. Both were held in regulator-to-regulator session, pursuant to paragraph 3 (specific companies, entities or individuals) of the NAIC Policy Statement on Open Meetings, to discuss rate filing issues.

Mr. Rehagen made a motion, seconded by Ms. Mottar, to adopt the Working Group's June 3, May 29, May 21, May 7 and April 30 (Attachment Four); and May 16 (Attachment Five) minutes. The motion passed unanimously.

3. Adopted the Report of the Statistical Data (C) Working Group

Mr. McGill said the Statistical Data (C) Working Group: 1) completed its work to modify calculations for the *Report on Profitability by Line by State* (Profitability Report); 2) will explain changes in the report narrative; and 3) will consider adoption of the changes along with the adoption of the report.

All homeowner data has been received. Anomalies in average premiums were distributed to the Working Group with responses due July 31. Work is on track for consideration of adoption before the Fall National Meeting.

Auto data will be distributed for review in mid-August, with responses due by the end of August. The aim is to adopt the report before the Fall National Meeting.

Mr. Botsko made a motion, seconded by Ms. Mottar, to adopt the report of the Statistical Data (C) Working Group. The motion passed unanimously.

4. Exposed Two Sections of the Predictive Analytics White Paper

Mr. Piazza said the second draft of the *Best Practices for Regulatory Review of Predictive Analytics* white paper was exposed during the Task Force's May 14 conference call for a 45-day public comment period ending June 28. The Task Force received eight comment letters, which were distributed for the July 9 call. Commenters were able to highlight comments during the July 9 call. The drafting group is now working through those comments, and it expects to make changes to the draft in August. Mr. Piazza said he expects the Task Force to have a third exposure in early September. He said two major comments included: 1) causality vs. statistical correlation; and 2) the number, volume and confidentiality of informational elements.

Mr. Piazza said two of the Task Force's charges were to, "[d]raft and propose changes to the *Product Filing Review Handbook*" and "[d]raft and propose state guidance." Two newly drafted sections of the white paper on these topics were distributed for the meeting: 1) Section VIII includes proposed changes to the *Product Filing Review Handbook*; and 2) Section IX includes some proposed state guidance. The Task Force exposed the two new sections of the white paper for a 45-day public comment period ending Sept. 16.

Mr. Vigliaturo said the drafting group is also working on the remaining sections, such as the glossary. He said the remaining sections are likely to be less controversial, and any issues should be resolved in one exposure.

5. Adopted a Response to the CAS/SOA Task Force

Mr. Vigliaturo said the aim is to respond to the CAS/SOA Task Force about its proposed Appointed Actuary Continuing Education Verification Process. He said the CAS and SOA are asking state insurance regulators whether the proposed continuing education (CE) categorization will provide enough information to be able to determine that Appointed Actuaries are meeting their CE hours related to their Appointed Actuary work.

Mr. Vigliaturo said the process was exposed during the Task Force's May 14 call for a 24-day public comment period ending June 7. Three comment letters were received. Ralph Blanchard (Travelers) said he submitted comments to the American Academy of Actuaries (Academy), but due to extenuating circumstances, the Academy was unable to provide its written comments. He asked if he could submit his written comments to the Task Force and the chair agreed. The comment letters are attached (Attachment Six).

Mr. Dyke explained the discussion paper of the CAS/SOA Task Force and how it responds to the Task Force's charges. Comment letters submitted could be addressed or incorporated into the process. He suggested that the Task Force decide how the information will be used. He said there is a question about the individual categories and whether there would be specific requirements established by category. He asked what would happen if an actuary had zero CE on any category.

Mr. Vigliaturo said one potential outcome is whether there should be more specificity about CE requirements for Appointed Actuaries. He said there are five categories for specific qualifications in the U.S. Qualification Standards. He wondered if those categories are too broad. He said basic education would get one to the point of signing an opinion, and the specific qualifications would be to make sure one is keeping up-to-date. He said it does not seem appropriate to require certain hours in specific categories.

Mr. Blanchard said the education must be relevant to the exercise. He said not all topics listed in the proposal are relevant for a run-off company. He added that whoever audits the CE will not know whether the topics are appropriate, especially when not all company information is public information. He said education about a specific company is part of one's work and not CE. Mr. Dyke said no audit process could consider relevancy. He added there is also not necessarily advance knowledge of companies for which the actuary will be appointed to write an opinion.

Mr. Dyke said there is a lot of detail in the categories of CE. He said decisions need to be made quickly if the CE requirements are to be adopted for 2020 (or annual statements for calendar year 2019). He said both the CAS and SOA have audit or review processes already, so this proposal will be folded into those processes. He suggested the Task Force ask the CAS/SOA Task Force to implement the proposal after consideration of the comments.

Mr. Piazza said the proposal is only for Appointed Actuaries. He agreed that the CE categories do not need to be company-specific, but the CE categories can be used as a guide that certain areas of knowledge are needed for CE. He believed the guidance was appropriate. Mr. Blanchard said there are some categories that might not be applicable to Appointed Actuaries, such as non-statutory accounting.

Mr. Blanchard said some Appointed Actuaries are not members of the CAS or SOA. He said this small group would need to be addressed. Mr. Dyke said a process could be put into place for the organizations to accept the CE of a non-member. He said the Academy's Casualty Practice Council could refer any approved Appointed Actuaries to one of the other organizations to report CE. Mr. Blanchard said there are certain legal issues that could impact the decision of the CAS and SOA to review the CE of non-members. Mr. Dyke said there are a limited number of actuaries who are not CAS/SOA members. He said it could fall to the state insurance regulator or the Task Force to audit CE for the non-CAS/SOA members. Mr. McGill said the Task Force needs to find a solution so that non-CAS/SOA members have CE audited by someone.

Mr. Dyke said the Task Force could request on-going updates. Mr. McGill questioned the timing of implementation. Mr. Blanchard said it could be implemented for 2019 on a test basis, and full implementation could occur the following year. Mr. Dyke said the process will be evolutionary. In 2019, the collection will help to determine what future categorization will be. Mr. Dyke emphasized that the Appointed Actuaries will attest to having met the CE requirements for the specific qualification standards. All actuaries currently must attest to having met the general qualification standards, and they will continue to do so.

Mr. Dyke made a motion, seconded by Mr. Slavich, to direct the CAS/SOA Task Force to implement the Appointed Actuary Continuing Education Verification Process as described in the implementation report with consideration given to prior comment letters, as well as those to be received, and verbal comments made on Aug. 3, with implementation by Dec. 31. The CAS/SOA Task Force will report back to the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force. The motion passed unanimously.

6. Discussed NAIC Activities Regarding Casualty Actuarial Issues

Mr. Vigliaturo said the Task Force received a letter from the Academy's Committee on Property and Liability Financial Reporting (COPLFR) regarding loss portfolio transfers during its June 11 conference call. The Statutory Accounting Principles (E) Working Group will receive that same letter at its Aug. 5 meeting. The Working Group will ask NAIC staff to work with COPLFR and other parties to develop recommendations for the project. He said the Task Force will await the project plan and/or referral of specific questions.

As part of the NAIC's Qualified Actuary Project, Mr. Vigliaturo said subject matter experts (SMEs) conducted a job analysis for a property/casualty (P/C) Appointed Actuary to document what an Appointed Actuary needs to know and do in such a role. SMEs then developed educational standards around those tasks (Attachment Seven) and evaluated both the CAS and SOA actuarial educational syllabi. The study concluded with requests for some additions to the course materials which both organizations have agreed to include in their syllabi prior to 2021. During the Property and Casualty Insurance (C) Committee's

Aug. 5 meeting, the commissioners are expected to announce the results of the "NAIC-Accepted Actuarial Designation" analysis.

Mr. Blanchard said the changes to the SAO instructions are proposed to Blanks (E) Working Group.

7. Heard Reports from Actuarial Organizations

Richard Gibson (Academy) said COPLFR will conduct its annual work (e.g., Law Manual, P/C Practice Note on Statements of Actuarial Opinion, opinion writing seminar) and host a webinar on 2019 SAO instructions. He said the Casualty Practice Council has numerous projects ongoing. Godfrey Perrott (Actuarial Board for Counseling and Discipline—ABCD) said the Academy website includes a link to public discipline acts. Cases that did not result in public discipline are confidential. Kathleen A. Riley (Actuarial Standards Board—ASB) discussed exposure and adoption actions taken on various Actuarial Standards of Practice (ASOPs). Information can be found on the ASB website.

Providing information on P/C actuarial research, R. Dale Hall (SOA) presented the SOA's general insurance actuarial research and education, and Mr. Blanchard presented the CAS' P/C actuarial research. Information about this research can be found on the SOA and CAS websites.

Having no further business, the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force adjourned.

W:\National Meetings\2019\Summer\TF\CasAct\8-3 CASTF Min.docx

Draft: 11/25/19

Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group
Conference Call
November 20, 2019

The Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group of the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force met via conference call Nov. 20, 2019. The following Working Group members participated: Julie Lederer, Chair (MO); Anna Krylova, Vice Chair (NM); Amy Waldhauer (CT); David Christhilf (DC); Chantel Long (IL); Sandra Darby (ME); Andrew Schallhorn (OK); Kevin Clark (PA); and Miriam Fisk and Bethany Sims (TX). Also participating was: Tomasz Serbinowski (UT).

1. Discussed Statement of Actuarial Opinion Statistics

Ms. Fisk presented statistics on Statements of Actuarial Opinion gathered by a few states (Attachment __). She said five states (Illinois, New York, Ohio, Pennsylvania and Texas) have compiled data since 2006. Recently, Connecticut and Montana began providing data, and Missouri plans to start providing data. Additional states are asked to participate next year or start to collect data until the state has five years of historical data to share. Some state representatives remarked that their state had so few domestic property/casualty (P/C) insurers, the additional data would not affect the results. Therefore, it was questionable whether the time to collect and add in the information would be worthwhile. Ms. Fisk said she would like to have a complete dataset if states can participate.

2. Discussed 2019 Statement of Actuarial Opinion Instructions

Ms. Lederer said the Blanks (E) Working Group issued a correction in October to the version of the P/C Statement of Actuarial Opinion instructions included in the *Annual/Quarterly Statement Instructions* publication. As is usual practice with a correction, the revisions are provided on the Blanks (E) Working Group's website. Ms. Lederer said Milliman actuaries spotted the incorrect hardcopy version and were not aware of the corrections on the website. While the changes are not significant, she said she plans to send a memorandum to appointed actuaries to describe the three minor changes and instruct where to find the corrected pages. Kris DeFrain (NAIC) said the electronic version of the *Annual/Quarterly Statement Instructions* requested through the NAIC publications department and the Working Group's website posting of the 2019 actuarial opinion instructions are correct.

Having no further business, the Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group adjourned.

W:\National Meetings\2019\Fall\TF\CasAct\AOWG\1120 AOWG min.docx

Draft: 11/11/19

Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group
Conference Call
Oct. 4, Oct. 1, Sept. 20, Sept. 12, Sept. 10 and Sept. 6, 2019

The Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group of the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force met via conference call Oct. 4, Oct. 1, Sept. 20, Sept. 12, Sept. 10 and Sept. 6, 2019. The following Working Group members participated: Julie Lederer, Chair (MO); Anna Krylova, Vice Chair (NM); Susan Andrews, Wanchin Chou and Qing He (CT); David Christhilf (DC); Chantel Long and Judy Mottar (IL); Sandra Darby (ME); Gordon Hay (NE); Tom Botsko (OH); Andrew Schallhorn and Kate Yang (OK); Kevin Clark, James DiSanto and Melissa Greiner (PA); and Miriam Fisk, Walt Richards and Bethany Sims (TX). Also participating was: Kevin Dyke (MI); and Tomasz Serbinowski (UT).

1. Adopted the 2019 Regulatory Guidance

Ms. Lederer said the Working Group was given the following 2019 charge: "Based on language for the *Annual Statement Instructions—Property/Casualty* requiring completion of the Appointed Actuary's attestation of qualification, provide additional guidance in the 2019 regulatory guidance document." She said the Working Group exposed the first draft of the 2019 Regulatory Guidance in May and received one comment letter (Attachment __). She said the 2019 actuarial opinion instructions were subsequently revised and adopted by the Financial Condition (E) Committee on Aug. 29 and by NAIC membership in September. She said those instructions differ from what was used to initially draft the 2019 Regulatory Guidance.

For the Sept. 6 call, Ms. Lederer said she revised the draft 2019 Regulatory Guidance. Based on the submitted comment letter, the word "may" was added to the phrase "what an Appointed Actuary should know and do." Based on instruction changes, "NAIC" was deleted from the term "NAIC Accepted Actuarial Designation"; references to "grandfathering" were eliminated and replaced with references to the "exam-substitution table"; and a reference to qualification documentation being included in the Actuarial Report was removed.

Ralph Blanchard (Travelers) asked about the discussion of experience in the qualification documentation that may be confidential, including work experience for competitor insurers. Ms. Lederer said it would be expected that actuaries would not violate confidentiality, whether stated or not.

Mr. Blanchard suggested adding "or exam substitution" when referring to the need for basic education. Ms. Lederer agreed. Mr. Blanchard also mentioned that in years past there was no advanced reserving exam. Kris DeFrain (NAIC) said after a certain number of years, the experience an actuary has would be much more important than the exams they passed. She said state insurance regulators might consider adding such a note. Ms. Lederer said she agreed so long as the Working Group would not be adding unintended interpretations.

Kathleen C. Odomirok (American Academy of Actuaries—Academy) asked about submitting qualification documentation prior to the continuing education (CE) being completed for the year. Ms. Lederer said the instructions refer to the definition of a qualified actuary being "met or expected to be met." She said the documentation could include CE taken and a statement explaining how the actuary plans to complete CE.

For the Sept. 10 and Sept. 12 calls, the Working Group discussed the revised draft 2019 Regulatory Guidance, which included changes discussed during the Sept. 6 call, plus some additional changes to aid communication. The group clarified the description of the timing around CE requirements.

Ms. Odomirok asked about the timing of the annual submission of qualification documentation and whether it needs to be supplied prior to the opinion being issued. Ms. Lederer said the Working Group cannot add a due date. She said it seems that the Appointed Actuary can work with the Board and/or company management to determine an agreed time for submission. Ms. DeFrain said that with no mention of a due date in the instructions, there is no exact date upon which the qualification documentation must be submitted. The Appointed Actuary would need to submit its annual documentation sometime during the year. Ms. Lederer said she would not see the annual time as needing to be on the anniversary of the appointment. Ms. Greiner suggested that state insurance regulators should consider adding a due date in the 2020 instructions. She said the due date would aid the process for companies whose Boards are not active and aid the financial examiners' searches through Board minutes. Mr. Serbinowski and Mr. Dyke said establishing a date in the future might be preferable, perhaps to say the

qualification document should be provided "prior to the issuance of the actuarial report." Mr. Hay said he believes that the annual qualification document should be provided to the Board in time for the Board to take any action, if needed. Mr. Dyke said the qualification document is a workpaper, so it should be ready when the workpapers are due at the same time as the Actuarial Report.

Ms. Lederer said the 2019 Regulatory Guidance followed the instructions and qualified actuary definition in order. Ms. Krylova suggested that the guidance should be modified to be less repetitive and more useful for the Board. The Academy's Committee on Property and Liability Financial Reporting offered a re-write of the guidance for the Sept. 20 call. Ms. Krylova said: 1) the resume-type biography is normally minimal information, and she believes that there needs to be some discussion about experience and how it is relevant; and 2) the CE log should be included and might be useful for Board discussion. Mr. Hay agreed. Ms. Odomirok said the concern with the detailed log is that the Board would not follow the courses, events or content, so she believes high-level descriptions such as "seminars, online courses, or industry conferences" might be sufficient for Board use. Ms. Krylova said there should be more of a description. Mr. Hay said that saying, "the CE log is available" is not preferable. The 2019 Regulatory Guidance was revised during the Oct. 1 call to: 1) state that the qualification documentation should provide a brief overview of the CE topics; and 2) revise the examples to be less specific and more applicable to actuarial opinion topics.

During the Oct. 4 conference call, Ms. Krylova made a motion, seconded by Ms. Andrews, to adopt the 2019 Regulatory Guidance with the Casualty Actuarial Society (CAS)/Society of Actuaries (SOA) CE section pending. The motion passed unanimously.

The Working Group discussed the CAS/SOA Appointed Actuary Continuing Education Project and what should be referenced in the 2019 Regulatory Guidance. Mr. Dyke said the CAS and SOA are producing a new attestation procedure and Appointed Actuary log prior to year-end 2019. He proposed wording. Ms. Lederer said she had concerns about the 2019 Regulatory Guidance being the first communication about the project. Ms. Odomirok said the U.S. Qualification Standards do not require a specific log form, yet the CAS and SOA would be requiring such in conflict with the standards. After a discussion by its parent task force during an Oct. 15 call to eliminate the new CE log requirement for 2019 and to begin the CE log part of the project in 2020, the Working Group adopted wording for this CAS/SOA CE section of the 2019 Regulatory Guidance via email vote.

The 2019 Regulatory Guidance was finalized and provided to the Academy for inclusion in the practice note (Attachment ___).

2. Discussed the 0% Intercompany Pool and a Company's Persistent Adverse Development

During the Sept. 12 conference call, Ms. Greiner said a company redomiciled to Pennsylvania in a slightly troubled reserve position in that the persistent adverse development reporting requirement was triggered. The Appointed Actuary opined and provided the required discussion in the Actuarial Opinion Summary. Later, the company was acquired by a larger group with a different Appointed Actuary. From 2012 to 2016, the actuary continued to opine. After that, the company became a 0% member of an intercompany pool. With a change in Appointed Actuary, there was no longer any explanation about persistent adverse development. The actuary said for 0% pool companies, the opinion should be a group opinion. The group did not trigger the persistent adverse development.

Ms. Greiner said the lead company is not a Pennsylvania domestic. Mr. Hay asked if the problem was with the lead state system or with the Actuarial Opinion Summary instructions. Ms. Greiner said it is not with the lead state, but rather is a concern because there is no guaranty that the pooling arrangement will not change in the future. Ms. Long said it would be a positive action for the group to absorb the persistent development. Ms. Greiner agreed.

Having no further business, the Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group adjourned.

W:\National Meetings\2019\Summer\TF\CasAct\AOWG\1004 1001 0920 0912 0910 0906 AOWG min.docx

REGULATORY GUIDANCE on Property and Casualty Statutory Statements of Actuarial Opinion, Actuarial Opinion Summaries, and Actuarial Reports for the Year 2019

Prepared by the NAIC Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group
of the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force

The NAIC Actuarial Opinion (C) Working Group (Working Group) of the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force believes that the Statement of Actuarial Opinion (Actuarial Opinion), Actuarial Opinion Summary (AOS), and Actuarial Report are valuable tools in serving the regulatory mission of protecting consumers. This Regulatory Guidance document supplements the NAIC *Annual Statement Instructions – Property/Casualty* (*Instructions*) in an effort to provide clarity and timely guidance to companies and Appointed Actuaries regarding regulatory expectations on the Actuarial Opinion, AOS, and Actuarial Report.

An Appointed Actuary has a responsibility to know and understand both the *Instructions* and the expectations of state insurance regulators. One expectation of regulators clearly presented in the *Instructions* is that the Actuarial Opinion, AOS, and supporting Actuarial Report and workpapers be consistent with relevant Actuarial Standards of Practice (ASOPs).

There are changes to the *Instructions* for 2019. Pursuant to efforts undertaken by the Task Force and the Executive (EX) Committee, the definition of "Qualified Actuary" is significantly revised and a new requirement called "qualification documentation" was added. These changes are described in this Regulatory Guidance document and additional guidance is offered to assist an Appointed Actuary in creating qualification documentation.

There were also changes to the *Instructions* for 2018. As a result of these changes, the *Instructions* now:

- Include a new definition for "Accident & Health (A&H) Long Duration Contracts" in order to draw a distinction between these contracts and the Property and Casualty (P&C) Long Duration Contracts whose unearned premium reserves are reported on Exhibit A, Items 7 and 8,
- Add a reference to SSAP No. 65 in the definition of P&C Long Duration Contracts,
- Include a new disclosure item on Exhibit B for net reserves associated with A&H Long Duration Contracts,
- State that the Actuarial Report should disclose all reserve amounts associated with A&H Long Duration Contracts, and
- State that the Actuarial Report and workpapers summarizing the asset adequacy testing of long-term care contracts must be in compliance with *Actuarial Guideline LI – The Application of Asset Adequacy Testing to Long-Term Care Insurance Reserves* (AG 51) of the *Accounting Practices and Procedures Manual*.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Table of Contents

I. General comments 4
A. Reconciliation between documents 4
B. Role of illustrative language in the Instructions 4
C. Qualified Actuary definition 4
D. Qualification documentation 4
E. Replacement of an Appointed Actuary 5
F. Reporting to the Board of Directors 5
G. Requirements for pooled companies 6
H. Explanation of adverse development 6
1. Comments on unusual Insurance Regulatory Information System (IRIS) ratios in the Actuarial Opinion 6
2. Comments on persistent adverse development in the AOS 6
I. Revisions 7
II. Comments on Actuarial Opinion and Actuarial Report 7
A. Review date 7
B. Making use of another's work 7
C. Points A and B of the Opinion paragraph when opinion type is other than reasonable 7
D. Conclusions on a net versus a direct and assumed basis 8
E. Unearned premium for P&C Long Duration Contracts 8
F. Other premium reserve items 8
G. The importance of Relevant Comments paragraphs 8
H. Risk of Material Adverse Deviation 8
1. No company-specific risk factors 9
2. Mitigating factors 9
3. Consideration of carried reserves, materiality standard, and reserve range when making RMAD conclusion 9
4. Materiality standards for intercompany pool members 9
I. Regulators' use of the Actuarial Report 9
1. Schedule P reconciliation 9
2. Change in estimates 10
3. Narrative 10
4. Support for assumptions 10
5. Support for roll forward analyses 10

J. Exhibits A and B 10
1. "Data capture format" 10
2. Scope of Exhibit B, Item 12 10
3. Exhibit B, Item 13 11
III. Comments on AOS 12
A. Confidentiality 12
B. Different requirements by state 12
C. Format 12
IV. Guidance on qualification documentation 12
A. Brief biographical information 12
B. "Qualified Actuary" definition 13
C. CE logging procedure 14

I. General comments

A. Reconciliation between documents

If there are any differences between the values reported in the Actuarial Opinion, AOS, Actuarial Report, and Annual Statement, the Working Group expects Appointed Actuaries to include an explanation for these differences in the appropriate document (Actuarial Opinion, AOS, or Actuarial Report). The use of a robust peer review process by the Appointed Actuary should reduce reporting errors and non-reconciling items.

One situation in which a legitimate difference might arise is in the case of non-tabular discounting: The direct and assumed loss reserves on line 3 of the Actuarial Opinion's Exhibit A come from Schedule P, Part 1, which is gross of non-tabular discounting, while the Actuarial Report and AOS might present the direct and assumed loss reserves on a net of discounting basis.

B. Role of illustrative language in the Instructions

While the *Instructions* provide some illustrative language, the Working Group encourages Appointed Actuaries to use whatever language they believe is appropriate to clearly convey their opinion and the basis for that opinion. In forming their opinion, Appointed Actuaries should consider company-specific characteristics such as intercompany pooling arrangements; recent mergers or acquisitions; and significant changes in operations, product mix, or reinsurance arrangements.

C. Qualified Actuary definition

With the introduction of an additional educational track for property and casualty (P/C) actuaries, the NAIC needed to consider revisions to the definition of "Qualified Actuary." Upon receiving advice from a consultant on the NAIC's definition of a "Qualified Actuary," the NAIC began a project to re-define a Qualified Actuary using objective criteria. Upon nomination by the Casualty Actuarial Society (CAS), Society of Actuaries (SOA), and the American Academy of Actuaries (Academy), many Appointed Actuaries and other subject matter experts volunteered to assist the NAIC. The NAIC's P/C Appointed Actuary Job Analysis Project resulted in documentation of knowledge statements, or what an Appointed Actuary may need to know and do. The NAIC's P/C Educational Standards and Assessment Project resulted in documentation of which elements in each knowledge statement should be included in basic education as a minimum standard, with the remaining elements achievable through experience or continuing education. Using the minimum educational standards, the NAIC and subject matter experts assessed the CAS and SOA syllabi and reading materials. The CAS and SOA have made or agreed to make specific changes to their syllabi and/or reading materials to meet the standards. The revised syllabi and reference materials are required to be in place by Jan. 1, 2021.

As a result of these NAIC projects, the definition of "Qualified Actuary" was crafted to include basic education requirements and professionalism requirements (e.g. application of U.S. Qualification Standards, Code of Conduct, and ABCD). The definition of Qualified Actuary replaces the requirement to be "a member in good standing of the Casualty Actuarial Society" with a requirement to obtain and maintain an "Accepted Actuarial Designation." An Accepted Actuarial Designation is one that was considered by the NAIC to meet the NAIC's minimum educational standards for an Appointed Actuary. See the *Instructions* for the list of Accepted Actuarial Designations. It is important to note that some designations are accepted as meeting the basic education standards only if certain specific exams and/or tracks are successfully completed (with exceptions noted in the exam substitutions table of the *Instructions*). The NAIC process requires a recurring assessment of the "Qualified Actuary" definition every 5-10 years.

The NAIC does not intend to retroactively change requirements for Appointed Actuaries. If an actuary previously met the 2018 qualified actuary definition but lacks the specific exams and/or tracks under the new definition, the *Instructions* provide a list of acceptable substitutions.

D. Qualification documentation

The 2019 *Instructions* require the Appointed Actuary to provide "qualification documentation" to the Board of Directors upon initial appointment and annually thereafter. The documentation provided to the Board must be available to the

regulator upon request and during a financial examination. Guidance on qualification documentation is in Section IV of this document.

E. Replacement of an Appointed Actuary

The *Instructions* require two letters when the Board replaces an Appointed Actuary: one addressed from the insurer to the domiciliary commissioner, and one addressed from the former Appointed Actuary to the insurer. The insurer must provide both of these letters to the domiciliary commissioner.

The detailed steps are as follows:

1. Within 5 business days, the insurer shall notify its domiciliary insurance department that the former Appointed Actuary has been replaced.
2. Within 10 business days of the notification in step 1, the insurer shall provide the domiciliary commissioner with a letter stating whether in the 24 months preceding the replacement, there were disagreements with the former Appointed Actuary. The *Instructions* describe the types of disagreements required to be reported in the letter.
3. Within the same 10 business days referred to in step 2, the insurer shall, in writing, request that its former Appointed Actuary provide a letter addressed to the insurer stating whether the former Appointed Actuary agrees with the statements contained in the insurer's letter referenced in step 2.
4. Within 10 business days of the request from the insurer described in step 3, the former Appointed Actuary shall provide a written response to the insurer.
5. The insurer shall provide the letter described in step 2 and the response from the former Appointed Actuary described in step 4 to the domiciliary commissioner.

Regarding the disagreements referenced in step 2 above, regulators understand that there may be disagreements between the Appointed Actuary and the insurer during the course of the Appointed Actuary's analysis that are resolved by the time the Appointed Actuary concludes the analysis. For instance, the Appointed Actuary's analysis may go through several iterations, and an insurer's comments on the Appointed Actuary's draft Actuarial Report may prompt the Appointed Actuary to make changes to the report. While regulators are interested in material disagreements regarding differences between the former Appointed Actuary's final estimates and the insurer's carried reserves, they do not expect notification on routine discussions that occur during the course of the Appointed Actuary's work.

F. Reporting to the Board of Directors

The Appointed Actuary is required to report to the insurer's Board every year, and the *Instructions* were amended in 2016 to require the Board's minutes to specify the manner in which the Appointed Actuary presented the required information. This may be done in a form of the Appointed Actuary's choosing, including, but not limited to, an executive summary or PowerPoint presentation. The Working Group strongly encourages the Appointed Actuary to present his or her analysis in person so that the risks and uncertainties that underlie the exposures and the significance of the Appointed Actuary's findings can be adequately conveyed and discussed. Regardless of how the Appointed Actuary presents his or her conclusions, the Actuarial Report must be made available to the Board.

Management is limited to reporting single values on lines 1 and 3 of the Liabilities, Surplus, and Other Funds page of the balance sheet. However, actuarial estimates are uncertain by nature, and point estimates do not convey the variability in the projections. Therefore, the Board should be made aware of the Appointed Actuary's opinion regarding the risk of material adverse deviation, the sources of risk, and what amount of adverse deviation the Appointed Actuary judges to be material.

G. Requirements for pooled companies

Effective with the 2014 *Instructions*, requirements for companies that participate in intercompany pools are as follows:

For all intercompany pooling members:

- Text of the Actuarial Opinion should include the following:
  - Description of the pool
  - Identification of the lead company
  - A listing of all companies in the pool, their state of domicile, and their respective pooling percentages
- Exhibits A and B should represent the company's share of the pool and should reconcile to the financial statement for that company

For intercompany pooling members with a 0% share of the pooled reserves:

- Text of the Actuarial Opinion should be similar to that of the lead company
- Exhibits A and B should reflect the 0% company's values
  - Response to Exhibit B, Item 5 (materiality standard) should be $0
  - Response to Exhibit B, Item 6 (risk of material adverse deviation) should be "not applicable"
- Exhibits A and B of the lead company should be filed with the 0% company's Actuarial Opinion
- Information in the AOS should be that of the lead company

Note the distinction between pooling with a 100% lead company with no retrocession and ceding 100% via a quota share reinsurance agreement. The regulator must approve these affiliate agreements as either an intercompany pooling arrangement or a quota share reinsurance agreement. The proper financial reporting is dependent on the approved filings, regardless of how company management regards its operating platform.

For intercompany pooling members with a greater than 0% share of the pooled reserves, regulators encourage the Appointed Actuary to display values in the AOS on a pooled (or consolidated) basis in addition to the statutory entity basis. This can be accomplished by displaying two tables of information.

H. Explanation of adverse development

1. Comments on unusual Insurance Regulatory Information System (IRIS) ratios in the Actuarial Opinion

   The Appointed Actuary is required to provide comments in the Actuarial Opinion on factors that led to unusual values for IRIS ratios 11, 12, or 13. The Working Group considers it insufficient to attribute unusual reserve development to "reserve strengthening" or "adverse development" and expects the Appointed Actuary to provide insight into the company-specific factors which caused the unusual value. Detailed documentation should be included in the Actuarial Report to support statements provided in the Actuarial Opinion.

2. Comments on persistent adverse development in the AOS

   The Appointed Actuary is required to comment on persistent adverse development in the AOS. Comments can reflect common questions that regulators have, such as:
   - Is development concentrated in one or two exposure segments, or is it broad across all segments?
   - How does development in the carried reserve compare to the change in the Appointed Actuary's estimate?
   - Is development related to specific and identifiable situations that are unique to the company?
   - Does the development or the reasons for development differ depending on the individual calendar or accident years?

I. Revisions

When a material error in the Actuarial Opinion or AOS is discovered by the Appointed Actuary, the company, the regulator, or any other party, regulators expect to receive a revised Actuarial Opinion or AOS.

Regardless of the reason for the change or refiling, the company should submit the revised Actuarial Opinion in hard copy to its domiciliary state and electronically to the NAIC. The company should submit the revised AOS in hard copy to the domiciliary state but should not submit the document to the NAIC.

A revised Actuarial Opinion or AOS should clearly state that it is an amended document, contain or accompany an explanation for the revision, and include the date of revision.

II. Comments on Actuarial Opinion and Actuarial Report

A. Review date

The illustrative language for the Scope paragraph includes "… and reviewed information provided to me through XXX date." This is intended to capture the ASOP No. 36 requirement to disclose the date through which material information known to the Appointed Actuary is included in forming the reserve opinion (the review date), if it differs from the date the Actuarial Opinion is signed. When the Appointed Actuary is silent regarding the review date, this can indicate either that the review date is the same as the date the Actuarial Opinion is signed or that the Appointed Actuary overlooked this disclosure requirement. When the Appointed Actuary's review date is the same as the date the Actuarial Opinion is signed, regulators suggest the Appointed Actuary clarify this in the Actuarial Opinion by including a phrase such as "… and reviewed information provided to me through the date of this opinion."

B. Making use of another's work

If the Appointed Actuary makes use of the work of another not within the Appointed Actuary's control for a material portion of the reserves, the *Instructions* say that the Appointed Actuary must provide the following information in the Actuarial Opinion:

- The person's name;
- The person's affiliation;
- The person's credential(s), if the person is an actuary; and
- A description of the type of analysis performed, if the person is not an actuary.

Furthermore, Section 4.2.f of ASOP No. 36 says that the actuary should disclose whether he or she reviewed the other's underlying analysis and, if so, the extent of the review. Though this is not mentioned in the ASOP, the Working Group encourages the Appointed Actuary to consider discussing his or her conclusions from the review.

Section 3.7.2 of ASOP No. 36 describes items the actuary should consider when determining whether it is reasonable to make use of the work of another. One of these items is the amount of the reserves covered by the other's analyses or opinions in comparison to the total reserves subject to the actuary's opinion. The Working Group encourages the Appointed Actuary to disclose these items in the Actuarial Opinion by providing the dollar amount of the reserves covered by the other's analyses or opinions and the percentage of the total reserves subject to the Appointed Actuary's opinion that these other reserves represent.

C. Points A and B of the Opinion paragraph when opinion type is other than reasonable

Regulators encourage Appointed Actuaries to think about their responses to point A (meet the requirements of the insurance laws of the state) and point B (computed in accordance with accepted actuarial standards and principles) of the Opinion paragraph when they issue an Actuarial Opinion of a type other than "Reasonable."

D. Conclusions on a net versus a direct and assumed basis

Unless the Appointed Actuary states otherwise, regulators will assume that the Appointed Actuary's conclusion on the type of opinion rendered, provided in points C and D of the Opinion paragraph, applies to both the net and the direct and assumed reserves. If the Appointed Actuary reaches different conclusions on the net versus the direct and assumed reserves, the Appointed Actuary should include narrative comments to describe the differences and clearly convey a complete opinion. The response to Exhibit B, Item 4 should reflect the Appointed Actuary's opinion on the net reserves.

Similarly, the materiality standard in Exhibit B, Item 5 and the RMAD conclusion in Exhibit B, Item 6 should pertain to the net reserves. If the Appointed Actuary reaches a different conclusion on the risk of material adverse deviation in the net versus the direct and assumed reserves, the Appointed Actuary should include a Relevant Comments paragraph to address the differences. Regulators understand that a net versus a direct and assumed RMAD will have different meanings and, potentially, different materiality standards.

E. Unearned premium for P&C Long Duration Contracts

Exhibit A, Items 7 and 8 require disclosure of the unearned premium reserve for P&C Long Duration Contracts. The *Instructions* require the Appointed Actuary to include a point D in the Opinion paragraph regarding the reasonableness of the unearned premium reserve when these reserves are material.

The Working Group expects that the Appointed Actuary will include documentation in the Actuarial Report to support a conclusion on reasonableness whenever point D is included in the Actuarial Opinion. This documentation may include the three tests of SSAP No. 65 or other methods deemed appropriate by the Appointed Actuary to support his or her conclusion.

Regulators see many opinions where dollar amounts are included in Exhibit A, Items 7 and 8; some opinions include a Relevant Comments paragraph discussing these amounts and some do not. Regulators would prefer at a minimum that Appointed Actuaries include some discussion in Relevant Comments on these amounts including an explicit statement as to whether these amounts are material or immaterial.

F. Other premium reserve items

With regard to "Other Premium Reserve Items" in Exhibit A, Item 9, the Appointed Actuary should include an explanatory paragraph about these premium reserves in Relevant Comments and state whether the amounts are material or immaterial. If the amounts are material, and the Appointed Actuary states the amounts are reasonable in an Opinion paragraph, regulators would expect the actuarial documentation to support this conclusion in the Actuarial Report.

Typical items regulators see listed as "Other Premium Reserve Items" are Medical Professional Liability Death, Disability & Retirement (DD&R) unearned premium reserves (UPR) and Other Liability Claims DD&R UPR. Depending on the nature of these exposures, these items may be also listed on Exhibit B, Line 12.2 as claims made extended UPR.

G. The importance of Relevant Comments paragraphs

The Working Group considers the Relevant Comments paragraphs to be the most valuable information in the Actuarial Opinion. Relevant Comments help the regulator interpret the Actuarial Opinion and understand the Appointed Actuary's reasoning and judgment. In addition to the required Relevant Comments, the Appointed Actuary should consider providing information on other material items such as reinsurance with affiliates, mergers or acquisitions, other premium reserves, and catastrophe risk.

H. Risk of Material Adverse Deviation

The Relevant Comments paragraphs on the Risk of Material Adverse Deviation (RMAD) are particularly useful to regulators. The first two RMAD comments below respond to questions that Appointed Actuaries have posed to regulators. The second two stem from regulators' reviews of Actuarial Opinions.

1. No company-specific risk factors – The Appointed Actuary is asked to discuss company-specific risk factors regardless of the RMAD conclusion. If the Appointed Actuary does not believe that there are any company-specific risk factors, the Appointed Actuary should state that.

2. Mitigating factors – Regulators generally expect Appointed Actuaries to comment on significant company-specific risk factors that exist prior to the company's application of controls or use of mitigation techniques. The company's risk management behaviors may, however, affect the Appointed Actuary's RMAD conclusion.

3. Consideration of carried reserves, materiality standard, and reserve range when making RMAD conclusion – When deciding whether RMAD exists, the Appointed Actuary should consider the materiality standard in relation to the range of reasonable estimates and the carried reserves. For example, RMAD should likely exist when the sum of the materiality standard plus the carried reserves is within the range of reasonable estimates. Regardless, the Appointed Actuary should support the conclusion of whether RMAD exists.

4. Materiality standards for intercompany pool members – With the exception of intercompany pooling members that retain a 0% share, each statutory entity is required to have a separate Actuarial Opinion with its own materiality standard. Where there are no unusual circumstances to consider, it may be acceptable to determine a standard for the entire pool and assign each member its proportionate share of the total. It is not appropriate to use the entire amount of the materiality threshold for the pool as the standard for each individual pool member.

I. Regulators' use of the Actuarial Report

Regulators should be able to rely on the Actuarial Report as an alternative to developing their own independent estimates. A well-prepared and well-documented Actuarial Report that complies with ASOP No. 41 can provide a foundation for efficient reserve evaluation during a statutory financial examination. This expedites the examination process and may provide cost savings to the company.

1. Schedule P reconciliation

The Working Group acknowledges that myriad circumstances (such as mergers, acquisitions, changes in claim systems, and the use of underwriting year data in the analysis) may make it difficult for the Appointed Actuary to reconcile the analysis data to Schedule P. The Working Group encourages Appointed Actuaries to disclose reconciliation issues in the Actuarial Report. If the data cannot be reconciled, the Appointed Actuary should document the reasons.

The Working Group believes that:

- A summary reconciliation that combines all years and all lines is an insufficient demonstration of data integrity. A reconciliation should include enough detail to reflect the segmentation of exposures used in the reserve analysis, the accident years of loss activity and the methods used by the Appointed Actuary.
- The Appointed Actuary should map the data groupings used in the analysis to Schedule P lines of business and should provide detailed reconciliations of the data at the finest level of segmentation that is possible and practical. The Working Group recognizes that the Appointed Actuary chooses the data segmentation for the analysis and that there is often not a direct correspondence between analysis segments and Schedule P lines of business.
- The Appointed Actuary should reconcile all data material to the analysis, including claim counts and earned premium if appropriate.

The Working Group draws a distinction between two types of data checks:

- The Schedule P reconciliation performed by the Appointed Actuary. The purpose of this exercise is to show the user of the Actuarial Report that the data significant to the Appointed Actuary's analysis ties to the data in Schedule P.
- Annual testing performed by independent CPAs to verify the completeness and accuracy of the data in Schedule P or the analysis data provided by the company to the Appointed Actuary.

One key difference is that independent CPAs generally apply auditing procedures to loss and loss adjustment expense activity that occurred in the current calendar year (for example, tests of payments on claims for all accident years that

were paid during the current calendar year). Projection methodologies used by Appointed Actuaries, on the other hand, often use cumulative loss and loss adjustment expense data, which may render insufficient a testing of activity during the current calendar year alone.

Along similar lines, regulators encourage Appointed Actuaries to consider whether a reconciliation of incremental payments during the most recent calendar year for all accident/report years combined provides sufficient assurance of the integrity of the data used in the analysis, given that development factors are generally applied to cumulative paid losses by accident/report year.

2. Change in estimates

The Working Group expects the Appointed Actuary to discuss any significant change in the Appointed Actuary's total estimates from the prior Actuarial Report. However, an explanation should also be included for any significant fluctuations within accident years or segments. When preparing the change-in-estimates exhibits, the Appointed Actuary should choose a level of granularity that provides meaningful comparisons between the prior and current year's results.

3. Narrative

The narrative section of the Actuarial Report should clearly convey the significance of the Appointed Actuary's findings and conclusions, the uncertainty in the estimates, and any differences between the Appointed Actuary's estimates and the carried reserves.

4. Support for assumptions

Appointed Actuaries should support their assumptions. The use of phrases like "actuarial judgment," either in the narrative comments or in exhibit footnotes, is not sufficient. A descriptive rationale is needed.

The selection of expected loss ratios could often benefit from expanded documentation. When making their selection, Appointed Actuaries should consider incorporating rate changes, frequency and severity trends, and other adjustments needed to on-level the historical information. Historical loss ratio indications have little value if items such as rate actions, tort reform, schedule rating adjustments, or program revisions have materially affected premium adequacy.

5. Support for roll forward analyses

The Working Group recognizes that the majority of the analysis supporting an Actuarial Opinion may be done with data received prior to year-end and "rolled forward" to year-end. By reviewing the Actuarial Report, the regulator should be able to clearly identify why the Appointed Actuary made changes in the ultimate loss selections and how those changes were incorporated into the final estimates. A summary of final selections without supporting documentation is not sufficient.

J. Exhibits A and B

1. "Data capture format"

The term "data capture format" in Exhibits A and B of the *Instructions* refers to an electronic submission of the data in a format usable for computer queries. This process allows for the population of an NAIC database that contains qualitative information and financial data. Appointed Actuaries should assist the company in accurately completing the electronic submission.

2. Scope of Exhibit B, Item 12

Exhibit B, Item 12 requests information on extended loss and unearned premium reserves for all property/casualty lines of business, not just medical professional liability. The Schedule P Interrogatories referenced in the parenthetical only address reserves associated with yet-to-be-issued extended reporting endorsements offered in the case of death, disability, or retirement of an individual insured under a medical professional liability claims-made policy.

3. Exhibit B, Item 13

The Working Group added disclosure item Exhibit B, Item 13 in 2018. This item requests information on reserves associated with "A&H Long Duration Contracts," defined in the *Instructions* as "A&H contracts in which the contract term is greater than or equal to 13 months and contract reserves are required."

This disclosure item was added for several reasons:

- **A desire by regulators to gain a greater understanding of property and casualty insurers' exposure to A&H Long Duration Contracts.**
  - This guidance does not specify how P&C insurers should report the liabilities associated with A&H Long Duration Contracts on the annual statement. Through work performed on financial examinations, regulators have found that P&C insurers may include the liabilities in various line items of the Liabilities, Surplus and Other Funds page. SSAP No. 54R provides accounting guidance for insurers.
  - Regardless of where the amounts are reported on the annual statement, the materiality of the amounts, and whether the insurer is subject to AG 51, the Appointed Actuary should disclose the amounts associated with A&H Long Duration Contracts on Exhibit B, Item 13. The Appointed Actuary should provide commentary in a Relevant Comments paragraph in accordance with paragraph 6.C of the *Instructions*. The Appointed Actuary should also disclose all reserve amounts associated with A&H Long Duration Contracts in the Actuarial Report.
- **The adoption of AG 51 in 2017.** On August 9, 2017, the NAIC's Executive (EX) Committee and Plenary adopted AG 51 requiring stand-alone asset adequacy analysis of long-term care (LTC) business. The text of AG 51 is included in the March 2019 edition of the NAIC's Accounting Practices and Procedures Manual The effective date of AG 51 was December 31, 2017, and it applies to companies with over 10,000 inforce lives covered by LTC insurance contracts as of the valuation date. The *Instructions* state that the Actuarial Report and workpapers summarizing the asset adequacy testing of LTC business must be in compliance with AG 51 requirements.

- **Recent adverse reserve development in LTC business.** Regulators expect Appointed Actuaries to disclose company-specific risk factors in the Actuarial Opinion. Given the recent adverse experience for LTC business, Appointed Actuaries should consider whether exposure to A&H Long Duration Contracts poses a risk factor for the company.

The Appointed Actuary is not asked to opine on the reasonableness of the reserves associated with A&H Long Duration Contracts except to the extent that the reserves are included within the amounts reported on Exhibit A of the Actuarial Opinion. For this reason, the Working Group intentionally excluded Items 13.3 and 13.4 from this sentence in paragraph 4 of the Instructions: "The Appointed Actuary should state that the items in the SCOPE, on which he or she is expressing an opinion, reflect Disclosure items 8 through 13.2 in Exhibit B." Exhibit B, Item 13.1 asks the Appointed Actuary to disclose the reserves for A&H Long Duration Contracts that the company carries on the Losses line of the Liabilities, Surplus and Other Funds page. The Appointed Actuary is not asked to opine on the reasonableness of the reserves disclosed on Exhibit B, Item 13.1 in isolation, but these reserves are a subset of the amount included on Exhibit A, Item 1, and Exhibit A lists amounts with respect to which the Appointed Actuary is expressing an opinion. The same is true for Exhibit B, Item 13.2, whose reserves are a subset of the amount included on Exhibit A, Item 2.

A&H Long Duration Contracts are distinct from P&C Long Duration Contracts. There were no changes to the opinion requirements in 2018 regarding P&C Long Duration Contracts, but the Working Group added a reference to SSAP No. 65 in the definition of "P&C Long Duration Contracts" to clarify the difference between "A&H Long Duration Contracts" and "P&C Long Duration Contracts." The newly-added mention of SSAP No. 65 in the *Instructions* is not intended to change the Appointed Actuary's treatment of P&C Long Duration Contracts in the Actuarial Opinion or the underlying analysis, but insurers and Appointed Actuaries may refer to SSAP No. 65, paragraphs 21 through 33 for a description of the three tests, a description of the types of P&C contracts to which the tests apply, guidance on the minimum required reserves, and instructions on the Actuarial Opinion and Actuarial Report.

III. Comments on AOS

A. Confidentiality

The AOS is a confidential document and should be clearly labeled and identified prominently as such. The AOS is not submitted to the NAIC. The Working Group advises the Appointed Actuary to provide the AOS to company personnel separately from the Actuarial Opinion and to avoid attaching the related Actuarial Opinion to the AOS.

B. Different requirements by state

Not all states have enacted the NAIC Property and Casualty Actuarial Opinion Model Law (#745), which requires the AOS to be filed. Nevertheless, the Working Group recommends that the Appointed Actuary prepare the AOS regardless of the domiciliary state's requirements, so that the AOS will be ready for submission should a foreign state – having the appropriate confidentiality safeguards – request it.

Most states provide the Annual Statement contact person with a checklist that addresses filing requirements. The Working Group advises the Appointed Actuary to work with the company to determine the requirements for its domiciliary state.

C. Format

The purpose of the AOS is to show a comparison between the company's carried reserves and the Appointed Actuary's estimates. Because the AOS is a synopsis of the conclusions drawn in the Actuarial Report, the content of the AOS should reflect the analysis performed by the Appointed Actuary. Therefore, all of the Appointed Actuary's calculated estimates, including actuarial central estimates and ranges, are to be presented in the AOS consistent with estimates presented in the Actuarial Report.

The American Academy of Actuaries' Committee on Property and Liability Financial Reporting provides illustrative examples in its annual practice note "Statements of Actuarial Opinion on Property and Casualty Loss Reserves" that show how the Appointed Actuary might choose to display the required information. These examples present the numerical data in an easy-to-read table format.

IV. Guidance on qualification documentation

The Instructions have been modified for 2019 to require the Appointed Actuary to document qualifications in what is called "qualification documentation." The qualification documentation needs to be provided to the Board of Directors at initial appointment and annually thereafter.

The following provides guidance Appointed Actuaries may find useful in drafting qualification documentation. Appointed Actuaries should use professional judgment when preparing the documentation and need not use the sample wording or format provided below. As a general principle, Appointed Actuaries should provide enough detail within the documentation to demonstrate that they satisfy each component of the 'Qualified Actuary' definition.

A. Brief biographical information

- The Appointed Actuary may provide resume-type information.
- Information may include the following:
  - professional actuarial designation(s) and year(s) first attained
  - insurance or actuarial coursework or degrees;
  - actuarial employment history: company names, position title, years of employment, and relevant information regarding the type of work (e.g., reserving, ratemaking, ERM)

B. "Qualified Actuary" definition

The Appointed Actuary should provide a description of how the definition of "Qualified Actuary" in the Instructions is met or expected to be met (in the case of continuing education) for that year. The Appointed Actuary should provide information similar to the following. Items (i) through (iii) below correspond with items (i) through (iii) in the Qualified Actuary definition.

(i) "I meet the basic education, experience and continuing education requirements of the Specific Qualification Standards for Statements of Actuarial Opinion, NAIC Property and Casualty Annual Statement, as set forth in the Qualification Standards for Actuaries Issuing Statements of Actuarial Opinion in the United States (U.S. Qualification Standards), promulgated by the American Academy of Actuaries (Academy). The following describes how I meet these requirements:

a. Basic education:"

[Option 1] "met through relevant examinations administered by the Casualty Actuarial Society;" or

[Option 2] "met through alternative basic education." The Appointed Actuary should further review documentation necessary per section 3.1.2 of the U.S. Qualification Standards.

b. "Experience requirements: met through relevant experience as described below."

- To describe the Appointed Actuary's responsible experience relevant to the subject of the Actuarial Opinion, information may include specific actuarial experiences relevant to the company's structure (e.g., insurer, reinsurer, RRG), lines of business, or special circumstances.
- Experiences may include education (through organized activities or readings) about specific types of company structures, lines of business, or special circumstances.

c. "Continuing education: met (or expected to be met) through a combination of [industry conferences; seminars (both in-person and webinar); online courses; committee work; self-study; etc.], on topics including _____ (provide a brief overview of the CE topics. For example, 'trends in workers' compensation' or 'standards of actuarial practice on reserving.'). A detailed log of my continuing education credit hours is available upon request."

- Section 3.3 of the Specific Qualification Standards for Statements of Actuarial Opinion, NAIC Property and Casualty Annual Statement requires the Appointed Actuary to earn 15 hours of CE on topics mentioned in Section 3.1.1.2. The Appointed Actuary should consider providing expanded detail on the completion (or planned completion) of these hours in the CE documentation.

(ii) "I have obtained and maintain an Accepted Actuarial Designation." One of the following statements may be made, depending on the Appointed Actuary's exam track:

- "I am a Fellow of the CAS (FCAS) and my basic education includes credit for Exam 6 – Regulation and Financial Reporting (United States)."
- "I am an Associate of the CAS (ACAS) and my basic education includes credit for Exam 6 – Regulation and Financial Reporting United States) and Exam 7 – Estimation of Policy Liabilities, Insurance Company Valuation, and Enterprise Risk Management."
- "I am a Fellow of the SOA (FSA) and my basic education includes completion of the general insurance track, including the following optional exams: the United States' version of the Financial and Regulatory Environment Exam and the Advanced Topics in General Insurance Exam."

Alternatively, if the actuary was evaluated by the Academy's Casualty Practice Council and determined to be a Qualified Actuary, the Appointed Actuary may note such and identify any restrictions or limitations, including those for lines of business and business activities.

(iii) "I am a member of [professional actuarial association] that requires adherence to the same Code of Professional Conduct promulgated by the Academy, requires adherence to the U.S. Qualification Standards, and participates in the Actuarial Board for Counseling and Discipline when its members are practicing in the U.S."

C. CE logging procedure

One of the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force's 2019 charges is to work with the CAS and SOA to identify: 1) whether the P/C Appointed Actuaries' logs of continuing education (CE) should contain any particular categorization to assist regulatory review; 2) what types of learning P/C Appointed Actuaries are using to meet CE requirements for 'Specific Qualification Standards' today; and 3) whether more specificity should be added to the P/C Appointed Actuaries' CE requirements to ensure CE is aligned with the educational needs for a P/C Appointed Actuary.

The Task Force has adopted a project plan that includes 2020 requirements for 1) categorization of continuing education (CE) in the Appointed Actuaries' CE log and 2) CE log audits by the CAS/SOA of a percentage of Appointed Actuaries. Appointed Actuaries will need to use a specific logging format for their CE logs. While audited Appointed Actuaries will submit their individual logs, the CAS and SOA will only share aggregated information with the NAIC. The CAS and SOA will distribute information on 2020 CE logging and submission instructions, CE categories, and categorization rules.

W:\National Meetings\2019\Fall\TF\CasAct\AOWG\Regulatory Guidance 2019 10-25-19.docx

ACTUARIAL OPINION

1. There is to be included with or attached to Page 1 of the Annual Statement the statement of the Appointed Actuary, entitled "Statement of Actuarial Opinion" (Actuarial Opinion), setting forth his or her opinion relating to reserves specified in the SCOPE paragraph. The Actuarial Opinion, both the narrative and required Exhibits, shall be in the format of and contain the information required by this section of the *Annual Statement Instructions – Property and Casualty*.

   Upon initial engagement, the Appointed Actuary must be appointed by the Board of Directors by Dec. 31 of the calendar year for which the opinion is rendered. The Company shall notify the domiciliary commissioner within five business days of the initial appointment with the following information:

   a. Name and title (and, in the case of a consulting actuary, the name of the firm).

   b. Manner of appointment of the Appointed Actuary (e.g., who made the appointment and when).

   c. A statement that the person meets the requirements of a Qualified Actuary (or was approved by the domiciliary commissioner) and that documentation was provided to the Board of Directors.

   Once this notification is furnished, no further notice is required with respect to this person unless the Board of Directors takes action to no longer appoint or retain the actuary or the actuary no longer meets the requirements of a Qualified Actuary.

   The Appointed Actuary shall provide to the Board of Directors qualification documentation on occasion of their appointment, and on an annual basis thereafter, directly or through company management. The documentation should include brief biographical information and a description of how the definition of "Qualified Actuary" is met or expected to be met (in the case of continuing education) for that year. The documentation should describe the Appointed Actuary's responsible experience relevant to the subject of the Actuarial Opinion. The Board of Directors shall document the company's review of those materials and any other information they may deem relevant, including information that may be requested directly from the Appointed Actuary. The qualification documentation shall be considered workpapers and be available for inspection upon regulator request or during a financial examination.

   If an actuary who was the Appointed Actuary for the immediately preceding filed Actuarial Opinion is replaced by an action of the Board of Directors, the Insurer shall within five (5) business days notify the Insurance Department of the state of domicile of this event. The Insurer shall also furnish the domiciliary commissioner with a separate letter within ten (10) business days of the above notification stating whether in the twenty-four (24) months preceding such event there were any disagreements with the former Appointed Actuary regarding the content of the opinion on matters of the risk of material adverse deviation, required disclosures, scope, procedures, type of opinion issued, substantive wording of the opinion or data quality. The disagreements required to be reported in response to this paragraph include both those resolved to the former Appointed Actuary's satisfaction and those not resolved to the former Appointed Actuary's satisfaction. The letter should include a description of the disagreement and the nature of its resolution (or that it was not resolved). Within this same ten (10) business days, the Insurer shall in writing also request such former Appointed Actuary to furnish a letter addressed to the Insurer stating whether the Appointed Actuary agrees with the statements contained in the Insurer's letter and, if not, stating the reasons for which he or she does not agree. The former Appointed Actuary shall provide a written response to the insurer within ten (10) business days of such request, and the Insurer shall furnish such responsive letter from the former Appointed Actuary to the domiciliary commissioner together with its own responses.

   If subject to the *U.S. Qualification Standards*, the Appointed Actuary shall annually attest to having met the continuing education requirements under Section 3 of the *U.S. Qualification Standards* for issuing Actuarial Opinions. As agreed with the actuarial organizations, the Casualty Actuarial Society (CAS) and Society of Actuaries (SOA) will determine the process for receiving the attestations for their respective members and make available this information to the public. An Appointed Actuary subject to the *U.S. Qualification Standards* and not a member of the CAS or SOA shall select one of the above organizations to submit their attestation.

In accordance with the CAS and SOA's continuing education review procedures, an Appointed Actuary who is subject to the *U.S. Qualification Standards* and selected for review shall submit a log of their continuing education in a form determined by the CAS and SOA. The log shall include categorization of continuing education approved for use by the Casualty Actuarial

and Statistical Task Force. As agreed with the actuarial organizations, the CAS and SOA will provide an annual consolidated report to the NAIC identifying the types and subject matter of continuing education being obtained by Appointed Actuaries and any recommendations for future educational needs and requirements. An Appointed Actuary subject to the *U.S. Qualification Standards* and not a member of the CAS or SOA shall follow the review procedures for the organization in which they submitted their attestation.

The Appointed Actuary must report to the Board of Directors each year on the items within the scope of the Actuarial Opinion. The Actuarial Opinion and the Actuarial Report must be made available to the Board of Directors. The minutes of the Board of Directors should indicate that the Appointed Actuary has presented such information to the Board of Directors and identify the manner of presentation (e.g., webinar, in-person presentation, written). A separate Actuarial Opinion is required for each company filing an Annual Statement. When there is an affiliated company pooling arrangement, one Actuarial Report for the aggregate pool is sufficient, but there must be addendums to the Actuarial Report to cover non-pooled reserves for individual companies.

The Actuarial Opinion and the supporting Actuarial Report and workpapers should be consistent with the appropriate Actuarial Standards of Practice (ASOPs), including, but not limited to, ASOP No. 23, ASOP No. 36, ASOP No. 41 and ASOP No. 43, as promulgated by the Actuarial Standards Board, and Statements of Principles adopted by the Casualty Actuarial Society.

1A. Definitions

"Appointed Actuary" is a Qualified Actuary (or individual otherwise approved by the domiciliary commissioner) appointed by the Board of Directors in accordance with Section 1 of these instructions.

"Board of Directors" can include the designated Board of Directors, its equivalent or an appropriate committee directly reporting to the Board of Directors.

"Qualified Actuary" is a person who:

(i) Meets the basic education, experience and continuing education requirements of the Specific Qualification Standard for Statements of Actuarial Opinion, NAIC Property and Casualty Annual Statement, as set forth in the *Qualification Standards for Actuaries Issuing Statements of Actuarial Opinion in the United States (U.S. Qualifications Standards)*, promulgated by the American Academy of Actuaries (Academy):

(ii) Has obtained and maintains an Accepted Actuarial Designation; and

(iii) Is a member of a professional actuarial association that requires adherence to the same *Code of Professional Conduct* promulgated by the Academy, requires adherence to the *U.S. Qualification Standards*, and participates in the Actuarial Board for Counseling and Discipline when its members are practicing in the U.S.

An exception to parts (i) and (ii) of this definition would be an actuary evaluated by the Academy's Casualty Practice Council and determined to be a Qualified Actuary for particular lines of business and business activities.

"Accepted Actuarial Designation" in item (ii) of the definition of a Qualified Actuary, is an actuarial designation accepted as meeting or exceeding the NAIC's Minimum Property/Casualty (P/C) Actuarial Educational Standards for a P/C Appointed Actuary (published on the NAIC website). The following actuarial designations, with any noted conditions, are accepted as meeting or exceeding basic education minimum standards:

(i) Fellow of the CAS (FCAS) – Condition: basic education must include Exam 6 – Regulation and Financial Reporting (United States);

(ii) Associate of the CAS (ACAS) – Conditions: basic education must include Exam 6 – Regulation and Financial Reporting (United States) and Exam 7 – Estimation of Policy Liabilities, Insurance Company Valuation, and Enterprise Risk Management;

(iii) Fellow of the SOA (FSA) – Conditions: basic education must include completion of the general insurance track, including the following optional exams: the United States' version of the Financial and Regulatory Environment Exam and the Advanced Topics in General Insurance Exam.

The table below provides some allowable exam substitutions for (i), (ii) and (iii) in the definition of "Accepted Actuarial Designation:" Noting that CAS exams have changed over time, exceptions for (i) and (ii) provide for FCAS/ACAS designations achieved before an exam was created (e.g. CAS Exam 6-US) or with an earlier version of an exam or exam topic (e.g., 2010 CAS Exam 6 instead of the current CAS Exam 7 Section A). FCAS/ACAS qualified under the 2018 and prior Statement of Actuarial Opinion instructions can use the noted substitution rules to achieve qualification under the new instructions by demonstrating basic and/or continuing education of the required topics including material in CAS Exam 6 (US) and section A of CAS Exam 7 (in the May 2019 CAS syllabus). Exceptions for (iii) for an FSA are also included in the table. The SOA exams completed in the general insurance track in 2019 and prior should be supplemented with continuing education and experience to meet basic education requirements in the *U.S. Qualification Standards.* For purpose of these instructions only, the table also includes specific exams from other organizations that are accepted as substitutes.

Exception for (i), (ii), or (iii)	Exam:	Exam Substitution Allowed*
(i) and (ii)	CAS Exam 6 (US)	1. Any CAS version of a U.S. P/C statutory accounting and regulation exam administered prior to creation of the CAS Exam 6 (US) in 2011. 2. An FCAS or ACAS earned prior to 2021 who did not pass CAS Exam 6 (US) or an allowable exam substitution, may substitute experience and/or continuing education for CAS Exam 6 (US) provided the Appointed Actuary explains in his/her qualification documentation how knowledge of U.S. financial reporting and regulation was obtained. 3. SOA FREU (US) Exam
(ii)	CAS Exam 7	1. Any CAS version of an exam including advanced P/C reserving administered prior to creation of Exam 7 in 2011. 2. An ACAS earned prior to 2021 who did not pass CAS Exam 7 or an allowable exam substitution, may substitute experience and/or continuing education for CAS Exam 7 provided the Appointed Actuary explains in his/her qualification documentation how knowledge of the additional reserving topics in CAS Exam 7 (Section A) in the May 2019 syllabus was obtained. 3. SOA Advanced Topics Exam (Note: The ERM portion of Exam 7 is not needed to meet NAIC educational standards, therefore SOA ERM Exam is not needed for the substitution for this purpose.)
(iii)	SOA FREU (US) Exam	1. CAS Exam 6 (US) 2. Any CAS version of a U.S. statutory accounting and regulation exam administered prior to creation of the CAS Exam 6 in 2011.
(iii)	SOA Advanced Topics Exam	1. CAS Exam 7 2. Any CAS version of an exam containing the advanced techniques to estimate policy liabilities (i.e., advanced reserving).
*Note: These exam substitutions only apply to these instructions and are not applicable for CAS or SOA exam waivers.		

"Insurer" or "Company" means an insurer or reinsurer authorized to write property and/or casualty insurance under the laws of any state and who files on the Property and Casualty Blank.

"Actuarial Report" means a document or other presentation prepared as a formal means of conveying to the state regulatory authority and the Board of Directors the Appointed Actuary's professional conclusions and recommendations of recording and communicating the methods and procedures, of assuring that the parties addressed are aware of the significance of the Appointed Actuary's opinion or findings, and of documenting the analysis underlying the opinion. The required content of the Actuarial Report is further described in paragraph 7. (Note that the inclusion of the Board of Directors as part of the intended audience for the Actuarial Report does not change the content of the Actuarial Report as described in paragraph 7. The Appointed Actuary should present findings to the Board of Directors in a manner deemed suitable for such audience.)

"Property and Casualty (P&C) Long Duration Contracts" refers to contracts (excluding financial guaranty contracts, mortgage guaranty contracts and surety contracts) that fulfill both of the following conditions: (1) the contract term is greater than or equal to 13 months; and (2) the insurer can neither cancel the contract nor increase the premium during the contract term. These contracts are subject to the three tests of *SSAP No. 65—Property and Casualty Contracts* of the NAIC *Accounting Practices and Procedures Manual*.

"Accident and Health (A&H) Long Duration Contracts" refers to A&H contracts in which the contract term is greater than or equal to 13 months and contract reserves are required. See Schedule H instructions for a description of categories of contract reserves, as well as policy features that give rise to contract reserves. Two specific examples of contracts that typically require contract reserves are long-term care and disability income insurance.

1B. Exemptions

An insurer who intends to file for one of the exemptions under this Section must submit a letter of intent to its domiciliary commissioner no later than December 1 of the calendar year for which the exemption is to be claimed. The commissioner may deny the exemption prior to December 31 of the same year if he or she deems the exemption inappropriate.

A copy of the approved exemption must be filed with the Annual Statement in all jurisdictions in which the company is authorized.

Exemption for Small Companies

An insurer that has less than $1,000,000 total direct plus assumed written premiums during a calendar year, and less than $1,000,000 total direct plus assumed loss and loss adjustment expense reserves at year-end, in lieu of the Actuarial Opinion required for the calendar year, may submit an affidavit under oath of an officer of the insurer that specifies the amounts of direct plus assumed written premiums and direct plus assumed loss and loss adjustment reserves.

Exemption for Insurers under Supervision or Conservatorship

Unless ordered by the domiciliary commissioner, an insurer that is under supervision or conservatorship pursuant to statutory provision is exempt from the filing requirements contained herein.

Exemption for Nature of Business

An insurer otherwise subject to the requirement and not eligible for an exemption as enumerated above may apply to its domiciliary commissioner for an exemption based on the nature of business written.

Financial Hardship Exemption

An insurer otherwise subject to this requirement and not eligible for an exemption as enumerated above may apply to the commissioner for a financial hardship exemption. Financial hardship is presumed to exist if the projected reasonable cost of the Actuarial Opinion would exceed the lesser of:

(i) One percent (1%) of the insurer's capital and surplus reflected in the insurer's latest quarterly statement for the calendar year for which the exemption is sought; or

(ii) Three percent (3%) of the insurer's direct plus assumed premiums written during the calendar year for which the exemption is sought as projected from the insurer's latest quarterly statements filed with its domiciliary commissioner.

1C. Reporting Requirements for Pooled Companies

For each company in the pool, the Appointed Actuary shall include a description of the pool, identification of the lead company and a listing of all companies in the pool, their state of domicile and their respective pooling percentages.

Exhibits A and B for each company in the pool should represent the company's share of the pool and should reconcile to the financial statement for that company.

The following paragraph applies to companies that have a 0% share of the pool (no reported Schedule P data). The company shall submit an Actuarial Opinion that reads similar to that provided for the lead company. For example, the IRIS ratio and risk of material adverse deviation discussions, and other relevant comments shall relate to the risks of the lead company in the pool. The Exhibit B responses to question 5 should be $0 and to question 6 should be "not applicable." Exhibits A and B of the lead company should be attached as an addendum to the PDF file and/or hard copy being filed (but would not be reported by the 0% companies in their data capture).

2. The Actuarial Opinion must consist of an IDENTIFICATION paragraph identifying the Appointed Actuary; a SCOPE paragraph identifying the subjects on which an opinion is to be expressed and describing the scope of the Appointed Actuary's work; an OPINION paragraph expressing his or her opinion with respect to such subjects; and one or more additional RELEVANT COMMENTS paragraphs. These four sections must be clearly designated.

3. The IDENTIFICATION paragraph should indicate the Appointed Actuary's relationship to the Company, qualifications for acting as Appointed Actuary and date of appointment and specify that the appointment was made by the Board of Directors.

If the Appointed Actuary was approved by the Academy to be a "Qualified Actuary," with or without limitation, or if the Appointed Actuary is not a Qualified Actuary but was approved by the domiciliary commissioner, the company must attach, each year, the approval letter and reference such in the identification paragraph.

4. The SCOPE paragraph should contain a sentence such as the following:

"I have examined the actuarial assumptions and methods used in determining reserves listed in Exhibit A, as shown in the Annual Statement of the Company as prepared for filing with state regulatory officials, as of December 31, 20__, and reviewed information provided to me through XXX date."

Exhibit A should list those items and amounts with respect to which the Appointed Actuary is expressing an opinion.

The Appointed Actuary should state that the items in the SCOPE, on which he or she is expressing an opinion, reflect Disclosure items 8 through 13.2 in Exhibit B.

The SCOPE paragraph should include a paragraph such as the following regarding the data used by the Appointed Actuary in forming the opinion:

"In forming my opinion on the loss and loss adjustment expense reserves, I relied upon data prepared by _____ (officer name and title at the Company). I evaluated that data for reasonableness and consistency. I also reconciled that data to Schedule P, Part 1 of the Company's current Annual Statement. In other respects, my examination included such review of the actuarial assumptions and methods used and such tests of the calculations as I considered necessary."

5. The OPINION paragraph should include a sentence that at least covers the points listed in the following illustration: "In my opinion, the amounts carried in Exhibit A on account of the items identified:

   A. Meet the requirements of the insurance laws of (state of domicile).

   B. Are computed in accordance with accepted actuarial standards and principles.

   C. Make a reasonable provision for all unpaid loss and loss adjustment expense obligations of the Company under the terms of its contracts and agreements."

   If the Scope includes material Unearned Premium Reserves for P&C Long Duration Contracts or Other Loss Reserve items on which the Appointed Actuary is expressing an opinion, the Actuarial Opinion should contain language such as the following:

   D. Make a reasonable provision for the unearned premium reserves for P&C Long Duration Contracts and/or <insert Other Loss Reserve item on which the Appointed Actuary is expressing an Opinion> of the Company under the terms of its contracts and agreements.

   If there is any aggregation or combination of items in Exhibit A, the opinion language should clearly identify the combined items.

   Insurance laws and regulations shall at all times take precedence over the actuarial standards and principles.

   If the Appointed Actuary has made use of the analysis of another actuary not within the Appointed Actuary's control (such as for pools and associations, for a subsidiary or for special lines of business) for a material portion of the reserves, the other actuary must be identified by name, credential and affiliation within the OPINION paragraph. If the Appointed Actuary has made use of the work of a non-actuary (such as for modeling) for a material portion of the reserves, that individual must be identified by name and affiliation and a description of the type of analysis performed must be provided.

   A Statement of Actuarial Opinion should be made in accordance with one of the following sections (1 through 5). The Appointed Actuary must explicitly identify in Exhibit B which type applies.

   1. Determination of Reasonable Provision. When the carried reserve amount is within the Appointed Actuary's range of reasonable reserve estimates, the Appointed Actuary should issue a Statement of Actuarial Opinion that the carried reserve amount makes a reasonable provision for the liabilities associated with the specified reserves.

   2. Determination of Deficient or Inadequate Provision. When the carried reserve amount is less than the minimum amount that the Appointed Actuary believes is reasonable, the Appointed Actuary should issue a Statement of Actuarial Opinion that the carried reserve amount does not make a reasonable provision for the liabilities associated with the specified reserves. In addition, the Appointed Actuary should disclose the minimum amount that the Appointed Actuary believes is reasonable.

   3. Determination of Redundant or Excessive Provision. When the carried reserve amount is greater than the maximum amount that the Appointed Actuary believes is reasonable, the Appointed Actuary should issue a Statement of Actuarial Opinion that the carried reserve amount does not make a reasonable provision for the liabilities associated with the specified reserves. In addition, the Appointed Actuary should disclose the maximum amount that the Appointed Actuary believes is reasonable.

4. Qualified Opinion. When, in the Appointed Actuary's opinion, the reserves for a certain item or items are in question because they cannot be reasonably estimated or the Appointed Actuary is unable to render an opinion on those items, the Appointed Actuary should issue a qualified Statement of Actuarial Opinion. The Appointed Actuary should disclose the item (or items) to which the qualification relates, the reason(s) for the qualification and the amounts for such item(s), if disclosed by the Company. Such a qualified opinion should state whether the carried reserve amount makes a reasonable provision for the liabilities associated with the specified reserves, *except for* the item (or items) to which the qualification relates. The Appointed Actuary is not required to issue a qualified opinion if the Appointed Actuary reasonably believes that the item (or items) in question are not likely to be material.

5. No Opinion. The Appointed Actuary's ability to give an opinion is dependent upon data, analyses, assumptions, and related information that are sufficient to support a conclusion. If the Appointed Actuary cannot reach a conclusion due to deficiencies or limitations in the data, analyses, assumptions, or related information, then the Appointed Actuary may issue a statement of no opinion. A statement of no opinion should include a description of the reasons why no opinion could be given.

6. The Appointed Actuary must provide RELEVANT COMMENT paragraphs to address the following topics of regulatory importance.

A. Company-Specific Risk Factors

The Appointed Actuary should include an explanatory paragraph to describe the major factors, combination of factors or particular conditions underlying the risks and uncertainties the Appointed Actuary considers relevant. The explanatory paragraph should not include general, broad statements about risks and uncertainties due to economic changes, judicial decisions, regulatory actions, political or social forces, etc., nor is the Appointed Actuary required to include an exhaustive list of all potential sources of risks and uncertainties.

B. Risk of Material Adverse Deviation

The Appointed Actuary must provide specific RELEVANT COMMENT paragraphs to address the risk of material adverse deviation. The Appointed Actuary must identify the materiality standard and the basis for establishing this standard. The materiality standard must also be disclosed in U.S. dollars in Exhibit B: Disclosures. The Appointed Actuary should explicitly state whether or not he or she reasonably believes that there are significant risks and uncertainties that could result in material adverse deviation. This determination is also to be disclosed in Exhibit B.

C. Other Disclosures in Exhibit B

RELEVANT COMMENT paragraphs should describe the significance of each of the remaining Disclosure items (8 through 14) in Exhibit B. The Appointed Actuary should address the items individually and in combination when commenting on a material impact.

D. Reinsurance

RELEVANT COMMENT paragraphs should address reinsurance collectability, retroactive reinsurance and financial reinsurance.

The Appointed Actuary's comments on reinsurance collectability should address any uncertainty associated with including potentially-uncollectable amounts in the estimate of ceded reserves. Before commenting on reinsurance collectability, the Appointed Actuary should solicit information from management on any actual collectability problems, review ratings given to reinsurers by a recognized rating service, and examine Schedule F for the current year for indications of regulatory action or reinsurance recoverable on paid losses over ninety (90) days past due. The comment should also reflect any other information the Appointed Actuary has received from management or that is publicly available about the capability or willingness of reinsurers to pay claims. The Appointed Actuary's comments do not imply an opinion on the financial condition of any reinsurer.

Retroactive reinsurance refers to agreements referenced in *SSAP No. 62R—Property and Casualty Reinsurance* of the NAIC *Accounting Practices and Procedures Manual*.

Financial reinsurance refers to contracts referenced in SSAP No. 62R in which credit is not allowed for the ceding insurer because the arrangements do not include a transfer of both timing and underwriting risk that the reinsurer undertakes in fact to indemnify the ceding insurer against loss or liability by reason of the original insurance.

E. IRIS Ratios

If the Company's reserves will create exceptional values under the NAIC IRIS Tests for One-Year Reserve Development to Policyholders' Surplus, Two-Year Reserve Development to Policyholders' Surplus or Estimated Current Reserve Deficiency to Policyholders' Surplus, the Appointed Actuary must include RELEVANT COMMENT on the factors that led to the unusual value(s).

F. Methods and Assumptions

If there has been any significant change in the actuarial assumptions and/or methods from those previously employed, that change should be described in a RELEVANT COMMENT paragraph. If the Appointed Actuary is newly-appointed and does not review the work of the prior Appointed Actuary, then the Appointed Actuary should disclose this.

7. The Actuarial Opinion must include assurance that an Actuarial Report and underlying actuarial workpapers supporting the Actuarial Opinion will be maintained at the Company and available for regulatory examination for seven (7) years. The Actuarial Report contains significant proprietary information. It is expected that the Actuarial Report be held confidential and not be intended for public inspection. The Actuarial Report must be available by May 1 of the year following the year-end for which the Actuarial Opinion was rendered or within two (2) weeks after a request from an individual state commissioner.

The Actuarial Report should be consistent with the documentation and disclosure requirements of ASOP No. 41, Actuarial Communications. The Actuarial Report must contain both narrative and technical components. The narrative component should provide sufficient detail to clearly explain to Company management, the Board of Directors, the regulator or other authority the findings, recommendations and conclusions, as well as their significance. The technical component should provide sufficient documentation and disclosure for another actuary practicing in the same field to evaluate the work. This technical component must show the analysis from the basic data (e.g., loss triangles) to the conclusions.

Actuarial Guideline LI—The Application of Asset Adequacy Testing to Long-Term Care Insurance Reserves (AG 51) in the NAIC *Accounting Practices and Procedures Manual* requires a company with over 10,000 in force lives covered by long-term care (LTC) insurance contracts as of the valuation date to perform a stand-alone asset adequacy analysis for its in force long-term care (LTC) contracts. The Actuarial Report and workpapers summarizing the results, assumptions and testing procedures for the asset adequacy testing of LTC business must be in compliance with AG 51 requirements. When referring to AG 51, the term "Actuarial Memorandum" is synonymous with Actuarial Report and workpapers.

The Actuarial Report should contain disclosure of all reserve amounts associated with A&H Long Duration Contracts reported by the Company; the reserve amounts in the Actuarial Report should tie to the Annual Statement.

The Actuarial Report must also include:

A. A description of the Appointed Actuary's relationship to the Company, with clear presentation of the Appointed Actuary's role in advising the Board of Directors and/or management regarding the carried reserves. The Actuarial Report should identify how and when the Appointed Actuary presents the analysis to the Board of Directors and, where applicable, to the officer(s) of the Company responsible for determining the carried reserves.

B. An exhibit that ties to the Annual Statement and compares the Appointed Actuary's conclusions to the carried amounts consistent with the segmentation of exposure or liability groupings used in the analysis. The Appointed Actuary's conclusions include the Appointed Actuary's point estimate(s), range(s) of reasonable estimates or both.

C. An exhibit that reconciles and maps the data used by the Appointed Actuary, consistent with the segmentation of exposure or liability groupings used in the Appointed Actuary's analysis, to the Annual Statement Schedule P line of business reporting. An explanation should be provided for any material differences.

D. An exhibit or appendix showing the change in the Appointed Actuary's estimates from the prior Actuarial Report, including extended discussion of factors underlying any material changes. The exhibit or appendix should illustrate the changes on a net basis but should also include the changes on a gross basis, if relevant. If the Appointed Actuary is newly-appointed and does not review the work of the prior Appointed Actuary, then the Appointed Actuary should disclose this.

E. Extended comments on trends that indicate the presence or absence of risks and uncertainties that could result in material adverse deviation.

F. Extended comments on factors that led to unusual IRIS ratios for One-Year Reserve Development to Policyholders' Surplus, Two-Year Reserve Development to Policyholders' Surplus or Estimated Current Reserve Deficiency to Policyholders' Surplus, and how these factors were addressed in prior and current analyses.

8. Both the Actuarial Opinion and the Actuarial Report should conclude with the signature of the Appointed Actuary responsible for providing the Actuarial Opinion and the respective dates when the Actuarial Opinion was rendered and the Actuarial Report finalized. The signature and date should appear in the following format:

_____
Signature of Appointed Actuary
Printed name of Appointed Actuary
Employer's name
Address of Appointed Actuary
Telephone number of Appointed Actuary
Email address of Appointed Actuary
Date opinion was rendered

9. The Insurer required to furnish an Actuarial Opinion shall require its Appointed Actuary to notify its Board of Directors or its audit committee in writing within five (5) business days after any determination by the Appointed Actuary that the Actuarial Opinion submitted to the domiciliary commissioner was in error as a result of reliance on data or other information (other than assumptions) that, as of the balance sheet date, was factually incorrect. The Actuarial Opinion shall be considered to be in error if the Actuarial Opinion would have not been issued or would have been materially altered had the correct data or other information been used. The Actuarial Opinion shall not be considered to be in error if it would have been materially altered or not issued solely because of data or information concerning events subsequent to the balance sheet date or because actual results differ from those projected. Notification is required when discovery is made between the issuance of the Actuarial Opinion and Dec. 31 of that year. Notification should include a summary of such findings.

If the Appointed Actuary learns that the data or other information relied upon was factually incorrect, but cannot immediately determine what, if any, changes are needed in the Actuarial Opinion, the Appointed Actuary and the Company should quickly undertake procedures necessary for the Appointed Actuary to make such determination. If the Insurer does not provide the necessary data corrections and other support (including financial support) within ten (10) business days, the Appointed Actuary should proceed with the notification to the Board of Directors and the domiciliary commissioner.

An Insurer who is notified pursuant to the preceding paragraphs shall forward a copy of the amended Actuarial Opinion to the domiciliary commissioner within five (5) business days of receipt of such and shall provide the Appointed Actuary making the notification with a copy of the letter and amended Actuarial Opinion submitted to the domiciliary commissioner. If the Appointed Actuary fails to receive such copy within the five (5) business day period referred to in the previous sentence, the Appointed Actuary shall notify the domiciliary commissioner within the next five (5) business days that an amended Actuarial Opinion has been finalized.

No Appointed Actuary shall be liable in any manner to any person for any statement made in connection with the above paragraphs if such statement is made in a good faith effort to comply with the above paragraphs.

10. Data in Exhibits A and B are to be filed in both print and data capture format.

Exhibit A: SCOPE

DATA TO BE FILED IN BOTH PRINT AND DATA CAPTURE FORMATS

Loss and Loss Adjustment Expense Reserves:		Amount
1. Unpaid Losses (Liabilities, Surplus and Other Funds page, Col 1, Line 1)	$	_____
2. Unpaid Loss Adjustment Expenses (Liabilities, Surplus and Other Funds page, Col 1, Line 3)	$	_____
3. Unpaid Losses – Direct and Assumed (Should equal Schedule P, Part 1, Summary, Totals from Cols. 13 and 15, Line 12 * 1000)	$	_____
4. Unpaid Loss Adjustment Expenses – Direct and Assumed (Should equal Schedule P, Part 1, Summary, Totals from Cols. 17, 19 and 21, Line 12 * 1000)	$	_____
5. The Page 3 write-in item reserve, "Retroactive Reinsurance Reserve Assumed"	$	_____
6. Other Loss Reserve items on which the Appointed Actuary is expressing an Opinion (list separately, adding additional lines as needed)	$	_____
Premium Reserves:		
7. Reserve for Direct and Assumed Unearned Premiums for P&C Long Duration Contracts	$	_____
8. Reserve for Net Unearned Premiums for P&C Long Duration Contracts	$	_____
9. Other Premium Reserve items on which the Appointed Actuary is expressing an Opinion (list separately, adding additional lines as needed)	$	_____

Exhibit B: DISCLOSURES

DATA TO BE FILED IN BOTH PRINT AND DATA CAPTURE FORMATS

NOTE: Exhibit B should be completed for Net dollar amounts included in the SCOPE. If an answer would be different for Direct and Assumed amounts, identify and discuss the difference within RELEVANT COMMENTS.

1. Name of the Appointed Actuary — Last _____ First _____ Mid _____
2. The Appointed Actuary's relationship to the Company
   Enter E or C based upon the following:
   - E if an Employee of the Company or Group
   - C if a Consultant — _____
3. The Appointed Actuary's Accepted Actuarial Designation (indicated by the letter code):
   - F if a Fellow of the Casualty Actuarial Society (FCAS)
   - A if an Associate of the Casualty Actuarial Society (ACAS)
   - S if a Fellow of the Society of Actuaries (FSA) through the General Insurance track
   - M if the actuary does not have an Accepted Actuarial Designation, but is approved by the Academy's Casualty Practice Council.
   - O for Other — _____
4. Type of Opinion, as identified in the OPINION paragraph. Enter R, I, E, Q, or N based upon the following:
   - R if Reasonable
   - I if Inadequate or Deficient Provision
   - E if Excessive or Redundant Provision
   - Q if Qualified. Use Q when part of the OPINION is Qualified.
   - N if No Opinion — _____
5. Materiality Standard expressed in U.S. dollars (used to Answer Question #6) — $ _____
6. Are there significant risks that could result in Material Adverse Deviation? — Yes [ ] No [ ] Not Applicable [ ]
7. Statutory Surplus (Liabilities, Surplus and Other Funds page, Col 1, Line 37) — $ _____
8. Anticipated net salvage and subrogation included as a reduction to loss reserves as reported in Schedule P (should equal Part 1 Summary, Col 23, Line 12 * 1000) — $ _____
9. Discount included as a reduction to loss reserves and loss adjustment expense reserves as reported in Schedule P
   - 9.1 Nontabular Discount [Notes, Line 32B23, (Amounts 1, 2, 3 & 4)], Electronic Filing Cols 1, 2, 3, & 4 — $ _____
   - 9.2 Tabular Discount [Notes, Line 32A23, (Amounts 1 & 2)], Electronic Filing Col 1 & 2 — $ _____
10. The net reserves for losses and loss adjustment expenses for the Company's share of voluntary and involuntary underwriting pools' and associations' unpaid losses and loss adjustment expenses that are included in reserves shown on the Liabilities, Surplus and Other Funds page, Losses and Loss Adjustment Expenses lines — $ _____

©1984 – 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

11. The net reserves for losses and loss adjustment expenses that the Company carries for the following liabilities included on the Liabilities, Surplus and Other Funds page, Losses and Loss Adjustment Expenses lines *

    11.1 Asbestos, as disclosed in the Notes to Financial Statements (Notes, Line 33A03D, ending net asbestos reserves for current year) Electronic Filing Col 5 $ _____

    11.2 Environmental, as disclosed in the Notes to Financial Statements (Notes, Line 33D03D, ending net environmental reserves for current year), Electronic Filing Col 5 $ _____

12. The total claims made extended loss and loss adjustment expense, and unearned premium reserves (Greater than or equal to Schedule P Interrogatories)

    12.1 Amount reported as loss and loss adjustment expense reserves $ _____

    12.2 Amount reported as unearned premium reserves $ _____

13. The net reserves for the A&H Long Duration Contracts that the Company carries on the following lines on the Liabilities, Surplus and Other Funds page:

    13.1 Losses $ _____

    13.2 Loss Adjustment Expenses $ _____

    13.3 Unearned Premium $ _____

    13.4 Write-In (list separately, adding additional lines as needed, and identify (e.g., "Premium Deficiency Reserves", "Contract Reserves other than Premium Deficiency Reserves" or "AG 51 Reserves")) $ _____

14. Other items on which the Appointed Actuary is providing relevant comment (list separately, adding additional lines as needed) $_____

* The reserves disclosed in item 11 above, should exclude amounts relating to contracts specifically written to cover asbestos and environmental exposures. Contracts specifically written to cover these exposures include Environmental Impairment Liability (post 1986), Asbestos Abatement, Pollution Legal Liability, Contractor's Pollution Liability, Consultant's Environmental Liability, and Pollution and Remediation Legal Liability.

CAS/SOA Task Force: Appointed Actuary Continuing Education Verification Process
Implementation Report to CASTF – Modified by CASTF Oct. 15, 2019

Background

In 2018, CASTF accepted the qualified actuary continuing competence verification process proposal put forth by the CAS and SOA joint task force. This report from the CAS and SOA joint task force updates CASTF on the continued work of the CAS and SOA in developing procedures to implement the proposal.

We welcome CASTF's thoughts, suggestions and guidance regarding the details outlined in this report. Our aim is to implement a process for recording continuing education (CE), and an annual NAIC report containing both qualitative and quantitative information, that will be useful to the NAIC in assessing CE for qualified actuaries.

CASTF's related 2019 charge directs CASTF:

> "identify 1) whether the P/C Appointed Actuaries' logs of continuing education (CE) should contain any particular categorization to assist regulatory review; 2) what types of learning P/C Appointed Actuaries are using to meet CE requirements for "Specific Qualification Standards" today; and 3) whether more specificity should be added to the P/C Appointed Actuaries' CE requirements to ensure CE is aligned with the educational needs for a P/C Appointed Actuary."

Qualified Actuary CE Categorization

~~For Year 1, the CAS and SOA will review to the current. 3.1.1.2 definition categories. Going forward~~ We believe it is logical to refer to the 91 knowledge statements list that was methodically developed in 2018, per the NAIC's oversight, for a P/C education program. The joint task force refined the list to apply to CE by removing subcategories that were suited specifically to basic education, and adding several additional categories that were appropriate to obtain through CE. Below is the resulting list of CE categories showing the joint task force's: 1) removal of certain categories reflected by strike throughs; 2) addition of categories for CE (highlighted in yellow); and 3) thought processes (provided in CAPS).

1. Law/Regulation [NO SUBDOMAINS - SUBCATEGORIES LISTED FOR BASIC EDUCATION TOO DETAILED/NOT MEANINGFUL FOR CONTINUING EDUCATION – continuing education will most likely incorporate law/regulation INTO other topics or conversations on law/regulation in day to day work]
2. Policy form/coverage/underwriting/marketing (KEEP AS A SINGLE DOMAIN - WHEN TALKING ABOUT NEW/EVOLVING COVERAGES WILL COVER MANY OF THESE WITHIN A SINGLE SESSION)
   - Form/Coverage
   - Premium rates/Ratemaking (NEW)
   - Underwriting and/or marketing
   - ~~Insurer Decisions including U/W or marketing (~~DUPLICATIVE with prior category)
3. Reinsurance
   - ~~Reinsurance terminology (~~DELETE – basic education)

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

CAS/SOA Task Force: Appointed Actuary Continuing Education Verification Process
Implementation Report to CASTF – Modified by CASTF Oct. 15, 2019

- Statutory accounting
- Reinsurance collectability
- Reinsurance collateral ~~and collectability (~~DUPLICATIVE with prior category – broadening)
- Reinsurance reserving

4. Reserves
   - Reserving Data
   - ~~Data or~~ Reserving Adjustments (DUPLICATIVE with prior category -broadening)
   - Reserving Calculations
   - Reserving Analysis
   - Statutory accounting
5. Requirements & Practice Notes
   - Annual Statement Instructions
   - ~~Annual Statement Instructions and/or Academy or ASB~~ (TOO REFINED)
   - ~~Annual Statement Instructions and/or Academy or ASB (Significant, Material)~~ (TOO REFINED)
   - ~~Academy or ASB (Materiality)~~ (TOO REFINED)
   - ~~Academy or ASB (Users)~~ (TOO REFINED)
   - ~~Academy or ASB (Outside of Area of Expertise)~~ (TOO REFINED)
   - ~~Academy or ASB (Practice Note)~~ (TOO REFINED)
   - Practice Notes, ASOPs, etc. ~~Academy or ASB~~ (REWORDED TO FIT CONTINUING EDUCATION)
   - Statutory Accounting
   - Solvency Calculations
   - Company-specific
6. Business skills (NONE)

<u>OTHER CE that should be tracked (may be INSIDE or OUTSIDE the specific requirements of 3.1.1.2)</u>

1. Risk management
2. Emerging Issues
3. Accounting other than Statutory accounting
4. Analytics
5. Modeling
6. Professionalism

The CAS and SOA will add a note to the qualified actuary CE collection form that it covers BOTH general (2.2) and specific continuing education standards (3.3) as a qualified actuary must meet BOTH of those requirements.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

CAS/SOA Task Force: Appointed Actuary Continuing Education Verification Process
Implementation Report to CASTF – Modified by CASTF Oct. 15, 2019

Review Scope & Procedures

For the yearly report to be presented to the NAIC, the CAS and SOA will review a portion of CE filers. Below is a rough sketch of the review process, with the details currently being developed:

Rough process:

- Summary spreadsheet will be sufficient documentation; if there are concerns the reviewers will contact the submitter.
- Spreadsheets will be reviewed to ensure they meet the "basics" – 30 hours, at least 6 organized, at least 3 professionalism, no more than 3 business skills, 15 hours in topics that meet the specific qualification requirement with at least 6 that are organized on a relevant topic
- Titles will be reviewed – if they are "clearly CE" – e.g. session sponsored by a "major" organization, employer sponsored with clearly recognized speakers, self-study on a recognized topic, e.g. "read new regulation on XYZ plus guidance from ABC accounting firm for 2 hours" then it would be deemed OK.
- Make sure for specific qualification standard – have 15 hours checked in one of the current 3.1.1.2 topics. Ensure title of sessions meets 3.1.1.2 topic checked.
- NOTIFY individuals they are being reviewed before the review starts (and give them an opportunity to submit additional information if they believe it would be helpful for the review)

~~For Year 1: The CAS and SOA would review to the current USQS 3.1.1.2 definition. Going forward,~~ The review will be to the revised categories accepted by CASTF.

CASTF may consider requesting the American Academy of Actuaries update the topic list in 3.1.1.2 once the categories for CE are finalized.

Public reporting

The CAS and SOA would disclose in their respective public membership directories so that someone could look to see if a specific individual had attested to meeting the continuing education requirements for purposes of signing the annual statement.

The CAS and SOA will work on common language to be used by both organizations for both attestation and disclosure … "e.g. meets the continuing education requirements of section 3.3. of the USQS for purposes of making an SAO in filing the NAIC P/C statement."

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

CAS/SOA Task Force: Appointed Actuary Continuing Education Verification Process
Implementation Report to CASTF – Modified by CASTF Oct. 15, 2019

NAIC Reporting & Analysis

The CAS and SOA will separately compile the data from our respective organizations for review. After anonymizing the data, the CAS and SOA will combine the information at the aggregate level for a joint report to the NAIC.

It is anticipated that the report content will contain both qualitative and quantitative information, including:

- Number of individuals who have attested compliance, number of filers reviewed and basics on the review (what we reviewed, how many passed, any concerns flagged, common pitfalls)
- Basic report on how people are earning their CE – illustrative. These are the topics we anticipate looking at:
  - By DOMAIN (e.g. 3.1.1.2 or the new topic list)
  - Organized vs. self-study
  - Employer vs. other providers. Actuarial organizations vs. other providers (? Accounting firms)
  - Of the 15 hours for the specific qualification standard – how many get more than 15, how much of this is organized (beyond the 6-hour minimum),
  - By event (e.g. major seminars/meetings)
- Recommendations – areas we would recommend addressed/changes in CE.

Requiring Qualified Actuary CE Attestation

The joint task force believes it is logical, and preferable, to include the requirement for a qualified actuary to attest to CE in the NAIC P/C Actuarial Opinion Instruction; inclusion in the instructions will make it clear that the attestation is a regulatory requirement. Accordingly, we respectively request CASTF consider revising the instruction to include the CE attestation requirement. Should there be insufficient time at the NAIC to process a revision to the instruction in 2019, insertion into the instruction's guidance could be utilized until the instructions are modified to include the requirement.

Once CASTF has confirmed the process outlined in this report, the CAS and the SOA will work together to craft a joint communication regarding the new requirement for qualified actuaries to be disseminated to our respective members.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Joint CAS/SOA Task Force Proposal: Continuing Competence Verification Process
2018 June 06

A joint task force of the Casualty Actuarial Society (CAS) and Society of Actuaries (SOA) has developed a proposal related to CASTF's 2018 charge to work with the actuarial organizations to implement a required continued competence process. The proposal has been developed by a joint task force made up of members of the CAS and SOA[1], and reviewed by the leadership of each organization, who endorse this proposal.

The appointed actuary requirements encompass three areas: basic education, experience and continuing education. Our proposal focuses on continued competence measured by the quality and quantity of continuing education earned by the appointed actuary. As such we will focus on continuing education requirements, with a focus on verification. Our objective is to create a process that ensures, on the whole, that actuaries attesting to the requirement meet the continuing education standards set forth by the profession.

Finally, while the current NAIC scope is limited to Property & Casualty, our proposal anticipates that this would be considered for all appointed actuaries, regardless of what statement they sign.

Proposal (Summary)

1. We recommend that the CAS and SOA adopt **annual attestation, filing and audit requirements** for our members who are appointed actuaries or who otherwise meet the Specific Qualification Standards. The CAS and SOA will publicly disclose which members have attested to meeting the continuing education requirements for appointed actuaries signing the Property and Casualty, Life and A&H or Health annual statements.

   The CAS and SOA will seek to use similar standards for attestation, filing and audit. The organizations will also seek NAIC input on the process and particularly for audit standards. The CAS and SOA will produce an annual report (anonymized) to share with the NAIC to ensure that appointed actuaries, as a body, are meeting continuing education requirements.

2. The CAS and SOA will use the data collected in the attestation process to learn how appointed actuaries are currently meeting the continuing education requirements. The organizations will appoint a joint task force to review the data and make any recommendations for changes to Section 3.3 of the U.S. Qualification Standard. Those recommendations will be shared with the NAIC and the American Academy of Actuaries.

Attestation, filing and audit requirements: proposal details

The joint CAS/SOA task force noticed that most other professions and licensing bodies have some form of attestation, with requirements to submit summaries of credit earned and an audit procedure. The CAS and SOA have similar requirements for their own professional development standards for their membership; these include requirements to attest and, if audited, produce a log of continuing education activities for review. It would be a

[1] Janet Duncan, FCAS, FSA, MAAA (SOA member); Kevin Dyke, FCAS, MAAA (CAS member); Chris Nyce, FCAS, MAAA (CAS member); Terry Long, FSA, MAAA (SOA member).

relatively simple extension for the organizations to develop a joint attestation system and fold in a deeper audit for their members who attest to meeting the continuing education requirements of Section 3.3.

Attestation

- The CAS and SOA Task Force recommend that each organization adopt requirements for their members who are appointed actuaries to attest to meeting Section 3.3 of the U.S. Qualification Standard. The attestation would require them to note for which annual statement(s) they are attesting to have met the continuing education requirements: Property and Casualty, Life and A&H, or Health.
- Attestation would be required for all members who are appointed actuaries. Appointed actuaries who did not attest would not meet the continuing education requirement portion of their appointed actuary qualification.
- Other actuaries who are not appointed actuaries also work to meet the Specific Qualification Requirements of Section 3.3. They would be allowed to voluntarily attest to meeting those standards; this could help identify actuaries who may be appointed actuaries in the future and collect information about how they've met the continuing education requirements over time.
- The CAS and SOA would publicly disclose which members have attested to meeting the requirements for which annual statement(s). The method of disclosure will be determined; for example, we could use the Actuarial Directory that is populated jointly by all U.S. based actuarial organizations. The CAS and SOA would develop a process to handle actuaries who are members of both organizations.
- As part of that attestation, members would be required to complete a summary log (similar to Appendix 5 of the U.S. Qualification Standard) of completed CPD activities. The log could be adapted to identify certain categories if the NAIC wished to do so.

Filing

- The CAS and SOA would work to develop a common summary log for use by both organizations. The summary log would be available for the appointed actuary to send to an NAIC commissioner or any other party wishing to understand how the actuary met their continuing education requirements. The data entered in the shared logs would be in a consistent format for all appointed actuaries, regardless of statement filed or actuarial membership.
- Members would attest annually. A schedule for attestation timing, filing of logs, and audits would be developed.

Audit

- Each year the CAS and SOA would audit a percentage of the membership who attest. The audit percentage would be set by the organizations in consultation with the NAIC. We anticipate auditing a higher percentage of appointed actuaries vs. those who attest to meeting the Specific Qualification Standard but are not appointed actuaries. At the conclusion of the audit, the organizations would provide the NAIC an audit report. The report would be anonymized (it would not state who was audited or what results were for a specific person) but would provide sufficient detail to understand whether appointed actuaries, as a whole, were meeting the requirement. Any individual actuary failing an audit

would no longer be shown as meeting the requirement for the Specific Qualification Standard until such time as that actuary completed the required missing continuing education.

The CAS and SOA Task Force would hope that this attestation, filing and audit process proposal would be considered by CASTF to meet its 2018 charge to develop a continued competence process. The CAS and SOA would be happy to answer any questions, and if the proposal is acceptable, to assist CASTF with any needed modifications to address any concerns raised.

Review of summary log data: proposal details

In its review of the requirements, the CAS/SOA task force considered whether recommendations should be made to the continuing education requirement of Section 3.3. In its discussions, it realized that we do not, as a profession, have a detailed knowledge on what types of learning actuaries are using to meet that requirement today. For example, we don't know if actuaries are mostly fulfilling the requirements using self-study, courses sponsored by an employer or webinars/courses that involve actuaries from outside the actuaries' own firms (beyond the minimum requirements for the latter). The joint task force also considered relevant topics of continuing education for appointed actuaries but considering the variety of work that appointed actuary's signed statements cover and the various state requirements, we did not think it prudent to develop an overall topic list to cover all appointed actuaries. For example, one actuary might sign for a monoline surety company, and another for a monoline pet health insurer, and the topics would be different. The joint task force believed it would be better to make recommendations for changes (if any) after reviewing data from attestation filings, so that any issues that are perceived can be addressed.

One advantage of collecting CPD logs across two organizations using a common standardized format is it would make the data relatively easy to analyze. The CAS and SOA would commit to the NAIC that it would commit to an analysis after one or two years of filings (to the point where we believe the sample is representative). This may then include recommendations for changes to Section 3.3 itself. This recommendation would be shared with the NAIC and American Academy of Actuaries.

Process for developing proposal

The joint task force reviewed continuing education requirements for actuaries and other professionals. We were limited to information available on-line; we consider our reviews to be instructive but not comprehensive.

For actuaries, we considered the following continuing education requirements:

- Specific Qualification Standards (Section 3.3) of the Qualification Standards for Actuaries Issuing Statements of Actuarial Opinion in the United States (U.S. Qualification Standard)
- Enrolled Actuaries (20 CFR Ch. VIII, §901.11)
- Category 1 of the Continuing Professional Development Scheme 2017/18 of the Institute and Faculty of Actuaries (U.K.) (Category 1 covers members who hold a practicing certificate).

- Requirements for Continuing Professional Development issued by the Canadian Institute of Actuaries (Canada).

We also reviewed licensing requirements for accountants, attorneys and doctors (M.D.s). Licensing for those professionals is done by the states. We reviewed requirements in five states: Arizona, California, Louisiana, New York and Wisconsin; where available, we also reviewed summaries that looked at requirements across states. For M.D.s we also reviewed the Maintenance of Certification framework set forth by the American Board of Medical Specialties.

W:\National Meetings\2018\Summer\TF\CasAct\Joint CAS SOA Continued Competence 20180606.docx

UCONN
SCHOOL OF LAW

Financial Conduct Authority's Interim Report on Insurance Pricing Practices

Discussion with CASTF
December 7, 2019

Peter Kochenburger
UConn School of Law
peter.kochenburger@uconn.edu

University of Connecticut | School of Law
www.law.uconn.edu

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

UCONN
SCHOOL OF LAW

FCA Report: Major Conclusions

Pricing of Home and Motor Insurance

- "We found that these markets are not working well for consumers. Firms use complex pricing practices that allow them to raise prices for consumers that renew with them year on year. This is called price walking and the fact firms do this is not made clear to consumers."
- Insurers also "set different prices to different customers of the same tenure based on their estimated willingness to accept a given price offer." (Price Optimization).
- These pricing practices lead to an estimated 6 million policyholders paying 50%+ "above market average for their risk," - 20% of homeowners, 8% motor - equaling £1.2bn ($1.5bn) in overpayments.
- No evidence that these pricing practices increase access to insurance for low-income customers.

University of Connecticut | School of Law
www.law.uconn.edu

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

UCONN
SCHOOL OF LAW

FCA Report: Background

- FCA initiated market study on insurance pricing practices in October 2018 following a “super complaint” by Consumer Advice on ”loyalty pricing” in financial services.
- Interim Report issued October 4, 2019 and includes extensive economic analysis and review of consumer outcomes; final report describing likely FCA remedies and actions scheduled for the first quarter of 2020 .
- FCA collected extensive policy level data over 5-year period from insurers representing 76% (motor) to 91% (home) of these insurance markets, along with industry questionnaires and consumer research including over 10,000 online surveys and 600+ telephone interviews.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

UCONN
SCHOOL OF LAW

Insurers and Loyalty Costs

- Majority of insurers charge lower premiums to new customers than offered to renewal customers (and controlling for risk). Differentials often increase the longer a customer remains with an insurer – "price walking." Customers with a motor insurer 10+ years will likely pay 25% percentage points more than a new customer.
- Most insurers incorporate price optimization models in their pricing models, predicting policyholder "willingness to accept a given price" rather than comparison shop. "Insurers can identify consumers who are more likely to renew and charge them higher premiums relative to their risk."
- Insurer practices can discourage comparative shopping.
- Though Industry has acknowledged pricing practice concerns, "FCA intervention is also likely to be required."

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

UCONN
SCHOOL OF LAW

Insurers, Loyalty Costs and Complex Pricing Models

- "Lifetime value" models that estimate profitability of a customer over their likely tenure with the insurer use price walking and price optimization models.
- A consumer with less market awareness (including the benefits of price shopping) will more likely pay higher margins - becoming more profitable for insurers. And, more likely to renew. Are the poor paying more?
- Insurers utilizing non-risk factors including shopping habits (browser type, when and what they purchase), social media use, etc. - increasing pricing opaqueness for consumers, uncertain consumer "consent" to use of this data for pricing, and likely reducing consumer trust in the insurance marketplace.

University of Connecticut | School of Law
www.law.uconn.edu

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

UCONN
SCHOOL OF LAW

Some Points to Consider

- As in U.S., auto and home insurance markets are not highly concentrated and feature numerous competitors; however insurance pricing is becoming opaquer and insurers are using predictive models costly to consumers (e.g., price optimization) with little/no consumer benefit.
- UK (and the EU) do not regulate insurance rates, but nevertheless the FCA considers these pricing practices cause substantial consumer harm, are not easily addressed by market competition, and often anticompetitive (e.g., unfair trade practices).
- FCA's interim report confirms the importance of the NAIC's/State's 2015/2016 work on Price Optimization and the model Bulletin (largely) banning the practice. In U.S., price optimization private litigation ongoing.
- However, the FCA documents other practices equally or more harmful to consumers, such as price walking, that have not received significant regulatory attention in the United States.
- Regulatory value of nationwide data collection, the extensive market evaluations such data makes possible, and focus on consumer outcomes.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

UCONN
SCHOOL OF LAW

Further Information

- FCA Material, including Interim Report: https://www.fca.org.uk – search for GI Pricing Practices Study.
- Duncan Minty, insurance ethicist (well worth reading): https://ethicsandinsurance.info.
- Liability Insurance Quotes: "FCA considers ban on dual pricing practices," October 2019.
- Deloitte, Financial Services UK Office: "The FCA shakes up the insurance market with its GI pricing study," October 7, 2019.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

UCONN
SCHOOL OF LAW

Thank You

University of Connecticut | School of Law
www.law.uconn.edu

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

10/4/19 REUTERS 20:01:10

REUTERS
Copyright (c) 2019 Thomson Reuters

October 4, 2019

Stop penalising loyal customers, UK regulator tells car and home insurers

Huw Jones

Carolyn Cohn

LONDON (Reuters) - Britain's markets watchdog threw down the gauntlet to car and home insurers on Friday, saying they could avoid mandatory pricing restrictions if they voluntarily stop penalising loyal customers.

The Financial Conduct Authority (FCA), in long-awaited interim conclusions from a study launched a year ago into how car and home insurers treat customers, said on Friday firms use complex pricing practices that allow them to raise prices for consumers that renew with them year on year, known as "price walking".

"Remedies are inevitable," Christopher Woolard, the watchdog's executive director for competition, told reporters.

"Whether those are remedies imposed through FCA rules, to some extent is up to industry. They can be remedies that are agreed on a voluntary basis," Woolard added.

The watchdog is not interested in extended dialogue with insurers over changes, Woolard said.

"The ball is now very much in the hands of the industry."

The Association of British Insurers said it agreed home and motor insurance markets could work better for customers who do not shop around at renewal, and that it would work with the regulator on the issue.

Six million car and home insurance policyholders paid high prices in 2018 in the 18 billion pound ($22 billion) market, the watchdog said. If they had paid the average price for a policy, they would collectively have saved 1.2 billion pounds.

This includes one in three people whose financial position is potentially vulnerable.

"It is shocking that insurance firms have got away with increasing prices for those customers who are least able to switch," said Helen Undy, chief executive of the Money and Mental Health Policy Institute.

The FCA is considering curbs on firms charging higher prices to consumers who do not switch, for example, by restricting or banning "margin optimisation" based on consumers' likelihood of renewing.

JPMorgan Cazenove analysts said the FCA scrutiny would "act as an overhang" on general insurers, highlighting Direct Line, Saga, and Admiral as most at risk.

Shares in Saga, which offers insurance and travel to the over-50s, tumbled as much as 11% after the watchdog announced its proposals, before recouping some losses. Direct Line Insurance, Aviva and Hastings also dropped.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

”At the moment these are just proposals. The FCA must now follow through on these bold ideas to stop loyal insurance customers being penalised,” said Gillian Guy, chief executive of consumer group Citizens Advice.

Citi analysts said the report was “frustratingly light on actual suggestions and is more of a rehash of the options ... available”.

Insurers have already been drawing up new policies on how to deal with vulnerable customers, one industry source said.

More than 45 million home and motor insurance policies were written in 2018, and home and motor insurance generated 18 billion pounds in gross premiums last year. The FCA said 82% of adults in Britain have at least one general insurance policy.

It plans to publish a final report and consultation on remedies in the first quarter of next year.

Woolard declined to comment on potential enforcement action.

”There is no suggestion in this of an industry that has been breaching rules on a wholesale basis,” he said.

($1 = 0.8099 pounds)

---- Index References ----

Company: AVIVA PLC; CITIZENS ADVICE SHROPSHIRE; DIRECT LINE INSURANCE GROUP PLC; JPMORGAN CHASE AND CO; SAGA PLC

Industry: (Automobile Insurance (1AU51); Financial Services (1FI37); Household Insurance (1HO71); Insurance (1IN97); Insurance Brokerage (1IN33); Personal Property & Casualty Insurance (1PE46); Property & Casualty Insurance (1PR21))

Region: (England (1EN10); Europe (1EU83); United Kingdom (1UN38); Western Europe (1WE41))

Language: EN

Other Indexing: (Helen Undy; Christopher Woolard; Gillian Guy)

Keywords: insurance (N2:ACB); (N2:AUTINS); (N2:BISV); (N2:BNKS1); (N2:CMPNY); (N2:EUROP); (N2:FIN); (N2:FINS); (N2:HOT); (N2:INSR); (N2:INVM); (N2:MINS08); (N2:MINS1); (N2:MONOP); (N2:MTPIX); (N2:PINS); (N2:PINS1); (N2:PSVC); (N2:PSVC1); (N2:PXP); (N2:REAM); (N2:REGS); (N2:RES); (N2:UK); (N2:WEU); (OCC:OLRTXT); (04000000); (04004003); (04006000); (04006006); (04006013); (04016000); (04016004); (04016018); (04016027); (04016041); (N2:DE); (N2:GB); (N2:BE)Keywords:

Word Count: 541

End of Document

© 2019 Thomson Reuters. No claim to original U.S. Government Works.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

EXPOSURE NOTE: The drafting group considered comments submitted based on the 5/14/19 draft of the bulk of the paper and comments submitted on the 7/24/19 draft of Sections VIII "Proposed Changes to the *Product Filing Review Handbook*" and IX "Proposed State Guidance" (exposed 8/3/19). Please submit comments to Kris DeFrain (kdefrain@naic.org) on this 10/14/19 draft by Friday, Nov. 22, 2019.

Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force

Regulatory Review of Predictive Models

White Paper

Table of Contents

I. Introduction....2
II. What is a "Best Practice?"....2
III. Do Regulators Need Best Practices to Review Predictive Models?....3
IV. Scope....5
V. Confidentiality....5
VI. Guidance for Regulatory Review of Predictive Models (Best Practices)....5
VII. Predictive Models – Information for Regulatory Review....6
VIII. Proposed Changes to the *Product Filing Review Handbook*....26
IX. Proposed State Guidance....35
X. Other Considerations....35
Appendix A – Best Practice Development....39
Appendix B - - Glossary of Terms....40
Appendix C – Sample Rate-Disruption Template....47
Appendix D – Information Needed by Regulator Mapped into Best Practices....49
Appendix E – References....49

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

I. INTRODUCTION

Insurers' use of predictive analytics along with big data has significant potential benefits to both consumers and insurers. Predictive analytics can reveal insights into the relationship between consumer behavior and the cost of insurance, lower the cost of insurance for many, and provide incentives for consumers to better control and mitigate loss. However, predictive analytic techniques are evolving rapidly and leaving many regulators without the necessary tools to effectively review insurers' use of predictive models in insurance applications.

When a rate plan is truly innovative, the insurer must anticipate or imagine the reviewers' interests because reviewers will respond with unanticipated questions and have unique educational needs. Insurers can learn from the questions, teach the reviewers, and so forth. When that back-and-forth learning is memorialized and retained, filing requirements and insurer presentations can be routinely organized to meet or exceed reviewers' needs and expectations. Hopefully, this paper helps bring more consistency to the art of reviewing predictive models within a rate filing.

The Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force (CASTF) has been charged with identifying best practices to serve as a guide to state insurance departments in their review of predictive models[1] underlying rating plans. There were two charges given to CASTF by the Property and Casualty Insurance (C) Committee at the request of the Big Data (EX) Working Group:

A. Draft and propose changes to the *Product Filing Review Handbook* to include best practices for review of predictive models and analytics filed by insurers to justify rates.

B. Draft and propose state guidance (e.g., information, data) for rate filings that are based on complex predictive models.

This paper will identify best practices when reviewing predictive models and analytics filed by insurers with regulators to justify rates and provide state guidance for review of rate filings based on predictive models. Upon adoption of this paper by the Executive (EX) Committee and Plenary, the Task Force will evaluate how to incorporate these best practices into the *Product Filing Review Handbook* and will recommend such changes to the Speed to Market (EX) Working Group.

II. WHAT IS A "BEST PRACTICE?"

A best practice is a form of program evaluation in public policy. At its most basic level, a practice is a "tangible and visible behavior… [based on] an idea about how the actions…will solve a problem or achieve a goal" [2]. Best practices are used to maintain quality as an alternative to mandatory legislated standards and can be based on self-assessment or benchmarking.[3] Therefore, a best practice represents an effective method of problem solving. The "problem" regulators want to solve is probably better posed as seeking an answer to this question: How can regulators determine that predictive models, as used in rate filings, are compliant with state laws and regulations?

Key Regulatory Principles

In this paper, best practices are based on the following principles that promote a comprehensive and coordinated review of predictive models across states:

1. *State insurance regulators will maintain their current rate regulatory authority.*
2. *State insurance regulators will be able to share information to aid companies in getting insurance products to market more quickly.*
3. *State insurance regulators will share expertise and discuss technical issues regarding predictive models.*
4. *State insurance regulators will maintain confidentiality, where appropriate, regarding predictive models.*

In this paper, best practices are presented in the form of guidance to regulators who review predictive models and to insurance companies filing rating plans that incorporate predictive models. Guidance will identify specific information

[1] In this paper, references to "model" or "predictive model" are the same as "complex predictive model" unless qualified.
[2] Bardach, E. and Patashnik, E. (2016.) *A Practical Guide for Policy Analysis, The Eightfold Path to More Effective Problem Solving.* Thousand Oaks, CA: CQ Press. See Appendix A for an overview of Bardach's best-practice analysis.
[3] Bogan, C.E. and English, M.J. (1994). Benchmarking for Best Practices: Winning Through Innovative Adaptation. New York: McGraw-Hill.

useful to a regulator in the review of a predictive model, comment on what might be important about that information and, where appropriate, provide insight as to when the information might identify an issue the regulator needs to be aware of or explore further.

III. DO REGULATORS NEED BEST PRACTICES TO REVIEW PREDICTIVE MODELS?

The term "predictive model" refers to a set of models that use statistics to predict outcomes[4]. When applied to insurance, the model is chosen to estimate the probability or expected value of an outcome given a set amount of input data; for example, models can predict the frequency of loss, the severity of loss, or the pure premium. The generalized linear model (GLM)[5] is a commonly used predictive model in insurance applications, particularly in building an insurance product's rating plan.

Depending on definitional boundaries, predictive modeling can sometimes overlap with the field of machine learning. In this modeling space, predictive modeling is often referred to as predictive analytics.

Before GLMs became vogue, rating plans were built using univariate methods. Univariate methods were considered intuitive and easy to demonstrate the relationship to costs (loss and/or expense). Today, many insurers consider univariate methods too simplistic since they do not take into account the interaction (or dependencies) of the selected input variables.

According to many in the insurance industry, GLMs introduce significant improvements over univariate-based rating plans by automatically adjusting for correlations among input variables. Today, the majority of predictive models used in personal automobile and home rating plans are GLMs. However, GLM results are not always intuitive, and the relationship to costs may be difficult to explain. This is a primary reason regulators can benefit from best practices.

A GLM consists of three elements[6]:

- A target variable, Y, which is a random variable that is independent and follows a probability distribution from the exponential family, defined by a selected variance function and dispersion parameter.
- A linear predictor $\eta = X\beta$.
- A link function g such that $E(Y) = \mu = g^{-1}(\eta)$.

As can be seen in the description of the three GLM components above, it may take more than a casual introduction to statistics to comprehend the construction of a GLM. As stated earlier, a downside to GLMs is that it is more challenging to interpret the GLMs output than with univariate models.

If the underlying data is not credible, then no model will improve that credibility, and segmentation methods could make credibility worse. GLM software provides point estimates and allows the modeler to consider standard errors and confidence intervals. GLMs effectively assume that the underlying datasets are 100% credible no matter their size. If some segments have little data, the resulting uncertainty would not be reflected in the GLM parameter estimates themselves (although it might be reflected in the standard errors, confidence intervals, etc.). Even though the process of selecting relativities often includes adjusting the raw GLM output, the resultant selections are not typically then credibility-weighted with any complement of credibility.[7,8] Nevertheless, selected relativities based on GLM model output may differ from GLM point estimates.

Because of this presumption in credibility, which may or may not be valid in practice, the modeler and the regulator reviewing the model would need to engage in thoughtful consideration when incorporating GLM output into a rating plan to ensure that model predictiveness is not compromised by any lack of actual credibility. Another consideration is the availability of big data, both internal and external, that may result in the selection of predictor variables that have spurious

[4] A more thorough exploration of different predictive models will be found in many statistics' books, including Geisser, Seymour (September 2016). *Predictive Inference: An Introduction*. New York: Chapman & Hall.
[5] The generalized linear model (GLM) is a flexible family of models that are unified under a single method. Types of GLM include logistic regression, Poisson regression, gamma regression and multinomial regression.
[6] More information on model elements can be found in most statistics' books.
[7] Sometimes insurers do review complements of credibility and further weight the GLM output with those complements. While this may not be a standard practice today, new techniques could result in this becoming more standard in the future.
[8] GLMs provide confidence intervals, credibility methods do not. There are techniques such as penalized regression that blend credibility with a GLM and improve a model's ability to generalize."

correlation with the target variable. Therefore, to mitigate the risk that model credibility or predictiveness is lacking, a complete filing for a rating plan that incorporates GLM output should include validation evidence for the rating plan, not just the statistical model.

To further complicate regulatory review of models in the future, modeling methods are evolving rapidly and not limited just to GLMs. As computing power grows exponentially, it is opening up the modeling world to more sophisticated forms of data acquisition and data analysis. Insurance actuaries and data scientists seek increased predictiveness by using even more complex predictive modeling methods. Examples of these are predictive models utilizing random forests, decision trees, neural networks, or combinations of available modeling methods (often referred to as ensembles). These evolving techniques will make the regulators' understanding and oversight of filed rating plans incorporating predictive models even more challenging.

In addition to the growing complexity of predictive models, many state insurance departments do not have in-house actuarial support or have limited resources to contract out for support when reviewing rate filings that include use of predictive models. The Big Data (EX) Working Group identified the need to provide states with guidance and assistance when reviewing predictive models underlying filed rating plans.[9] The Working Group circulated a proposal addressing aid to state insurance regulators in the review of predictive models as used in personal automobile and home insurance rate filings. This proposal was circulated to all of the Working Group members and interested parties on December 19, 2017, for a public comment period ending January 12, 2018.[10] The Big Data Working Group effort resulted in the new CASTF charges (see the Introduction section) with identifying best practices that provide guidance to states in the review of predictive models.

So, to get to the question asked by the title of this section: Do regulators need best practices to review predictive models? It might be better to ask this question another way: Are best practices in the review of predictive models of value to regulators and insurance companies? The answer is "yes" to both questions. Regulatory best practices need to be developed that do not unfairly or inordinately create barriers for insurers and ultimately consumers while providing a baseline of analysis for regulators to review the referenced filings. Best practices will aid regulatory reviewers by raising their level of model understanding. With regard to scorecard models and the model algorithm, there is often not sufficient support for relative weight, parameter values, or scores of each variable. Best practices can potentially aid in addressing this problem.

However, best practices are not intended to create standards for filings that include predictive models. Rather, best practices will assist the states in identifying the model elements they should be looking for in a filing that will aid the regulator in understanding why the company believes that the filed predictive model improves the company's rating plan, making that rating plan fairer to all consumers in the marketplace. To make this work, both regulators and industry need to recognize that:

- Best practices merely provide guidance to regulators in their essential and authoritative role over the rating plans in their state.
- All states may have a need to review predictive models whether that occurs with approval of rating plans or in a market conduct exam. Best practices help the regulator identify elements of a model that may influence the regulatory review as to whether modeled rates are appropriately justified. Each regulator needs to decide if the insurer's proposed rates are compliant with state laws and regulations and whether to act on that information.
- Best practices will lead to improved quality in predictive model reviews across states, aiding speed to market and competitiveness of the state marketplace.
- Best practices provide a framework for states to share knowledge and resources to facilitate the technical review of predictive models.

[9] Minutes of the Big Data (EX) Working Group, March 9, 2018: https://secure.naic.org/secure/minutes/2018_spring/ex_it_tf.pdf?59
[10] All comments received by the end of January were posted to the NAIC website March 12 for review.

- Best practices aid training of new regulators and/or regulators new to reviewing predictive models. (This is especially useful for those regulators who do not actively participate in NAIC discussions related to the subject of predictive models.)

- Each regulator adopting best practices will be better able to identify the resources needed to assist their state in the review of predictive models.

Lastly, from this point on in this paper, best practices will be referred to as "guidance." This reference is in line with the intent of this paper to support individual state autonomy in the review of predictive models.

IV. SCOPE

The focus of this paper will be on GLMs used to create personal automobile and home insurance rating plans.

The legal and regulatory constraints (including state variations) are likely to be more evolved, and challenging, for personal automobile and home insurance. Through review of these personal lines, the knowledge needed to review predictive models, and guidance in this paper regarding GLMs may be transferrable when the review involves GLMs applied to other lines of business. Modeling depends on context, so the GLM reviewer has to be alert for data challenges and business applications that differ from the more familiar personal lines. For example, compared to personal lines, modeling rates in commercial lines is more likely to encounter low volumes of historical data, dependence on advisory loss costs, unique large accounts with large deductibles and package products that create policies from numerous line-of-business and coverage building blocks. Commercial lines commonly use individual risk modifications following experience, judgment, and/or expense considerations. A regulator may never see how models impact commercial excess and surplus lines filings. Also, the legal and regulatory constraints (including state variations) are likely to be more prevalent, and challenging in personal lines, which is the basis of this paper's guidance. A GLM rate model for personal lines in 2019 is either an update or a late-adopter's defensive tactic. Adopting a GLM for commercial lines rating plans has a shorter history and thus is less familiar to many regulators.

Guidance offered here might be useful (with deeper adaptations) when starting to review different types of predictive models. If the model is not a GLM, some listed items might not apply. Not all predictive models generate p-values or F tests. Depending on the model type, other considerations might be important. When transferring guidance to other lines of business and other types of model, unique considerations may arise depending on the context in which a predictive model is proposed to be deployed, the uses to which it is proposed to be put, and the potential consequences for the insurer, its customers and its competitors. This paper does not delve into these possible considerations but regulators should be prepared to address them as they arise.

V. CONFIDENTIALITY

Regulatory reviewers are required to protect confidential information in accordance with applicable State law. However, insurers should be aware that a rate filing might become part of the public record. Each state determines the confidentiality of a rate filing, supplemental material to the filing, when filing information might become public, the procedure to request that filing information be held confidentially, and the procedure by which a public records request is made. It is incumbent on an insurer to be familiar with each state's laws regarding the confidentiality of information submitted with their rate filing.

Though state authority, regulations and rules governing confidentiality always apply, this reliance should be revisited if the NAIC or another third party becomes involved in the review process on behalf of the states.

VI. GUIDANCE FOR REGULATORY REVIEW OF PREDICTIVE MODELS (BEST PRACTICES)

Best practices will help the regulator understand if a predictive model is cost based, if the predictive model is compliant with state law, and how the model improves, the company's rating plan. Best practices can, also, make the regulator's review more consistent across states and more efficient, and assist companies in getting their products to market faster. With this in mind, the regulator's review of predictive models should:

1. Ensure that the selected rating factors, based on the model or other analysis, produce rates that are not excessive, inadequate, or unfairly discriminatory.
    a. Review the overall rate level impact of the proposed revisions to rate level indications provided by the filer.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

b. Review the premium disruption for individual policyholders and how the disruptions can be explained to individual consumers.

c. Review the individual input characteristics to and output factors from the predictive model (and its sub-models), as well as, associated selected relativities to ensure they are not unfairly discriminatory.

2. Obtain a clear understanding of the data used to build and validate the model, and thoroughly review all other aspects of the model, including assumptions, adjustments, variables, submodels used as input, and resulting output.

a. Determine that individual input characteristics to a predictive model and their resulting rating factors are related to the expected loss or expense differences in risk.

b. Determine that the data used as input to the predictive model is accurate, including a clear understanding how missing values, erroneous values and outliers are handled.

c. Determine that any adjustments to the raw data are handled appropriately, including but not limited to, trending, development, capping, removal of catastrophes.

d. Obtain a clear understanding of how often each risk characteristic, used as input to the model, is updated and whether the model is periodically rerun, so model output reflects changes to non-static risk characteristics.

e. Determine whether internal and external data used in relation to the model is compatible with practices allowed in the jurisdiction and do not reflect prohibited characteristics.

f. Obtain a clear understanding of how the selected predictive model was built.

3. Evaluate how the model interacts with and improves the rating plan.

a. Obtain a clear understanding of the characteristics that are input to a predictive model (and its sub-models), their relationship to each other and their relationship to non-modeled characteristics/variables used to calculate a risk's premium.

b. Obtain a clear understanding why the insurer believes this type of model works in an insurance risk application.

c. Obtain a clear understanding of how model output interacts with non-modeled characteristics/variables used to calculate a risk's premium.

d. Obtain a clear understanding of how the predictive model was integrated into the insurer's state rating plan and how it improves that plan.

e. For predictive model refreshes, determine whether sufficient validation was performed to ensure the model is still a good fit.

4. Enable competition and innovation to promote the growth, financial stability, and efficiency of the insurance marketplace.

a. Enable innovation in the pricing of insurance through acceptance of predictive models, provided they are actuarially sound and in compliance with state laws.

b. Protect the confidentiality of filed predictive models and supporting information in accordance with state law.

c. Review predictive models in a timely manner to enable reasonable speed to market.

VII. PREDICTIVE MODELS – INFORMATION FOR REGULATORY REVIEW

This section of the paper identifies the information a regulator may need to review a predictive model used by an insurer to support a personal automobile or home insurance rating plan. The list is lengthy but not exhaustive. It is not intended to limit the authority of a regulator to request additional information in support of the model or filed rating plan. Nor is every item on the list intended to be a requirement for every filing. However, the items listed should help guide a regulator to obtain sufficient information to determine if the rating plan meets state specific filing and legal requirements.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Documentation of the design and operational details of the model is required to ensure business continuity and transparency of models used. Granularity of documentation takes into account the level of management or key function at which it is intended to be used. Documentation should be sufficiently detailed and complete to enable a third party to form a sound judgment on the suitability of the model for the intended purpose. The theory, assumptions, methodologies, software and empirical bases should be explained, as well as the data used in developing and implementing the model. Relevant testing and ongoing performance testing need to be documented. Key model limitations and overrides need to be pointed out so that stakeholders understand the circumstances under which the model does not work effectively. End-user documentation should be provided and key reports using the model results described. Major changes to the model need to be shared in a timely manner and documented, and IT controls should be in place, such as a record of versions, change control and access to model.[11]

Many information elements listed below are probably confidential, proprietary or trade secret and should be treated as such according to state law. Regulators should be aware of their state laws on confidentiality when requesting data from insurers that may be proprietary or trade secret. For example, some proprietary models may have contractual terms (with the insurer) that prevent disclosure to the public. Without clear necessity, exposing this data to additional dissemination may hinder the model's protection.[12]

Though the list seems long, the insurer should already have internal documentation on the model for more than half of the information listed. The remaining items on the list require either minimal analysis (approximately 25%) or deeper analysis to generate the information for a regulator (approximately 25%).

The "Importance to Regulator's Review" ranking of information a regulator may need to review is based on the following level criteria:

Level 1 - This information is necessary to begin the review of a predictive model. These data elements pertain to basic information about the type and structure of the model, the data and variables used, the assumptions made, and the goodness of fit. Ideally, this information would be included in the filing documentation with the initial submission of a filing made based on a predictive model.

Level 2 - This information is necessary to continue the review of all but the most basic models; such as those based only on the filer`s internal data and only including variables that are in the filed rating plan. These data elements provide more detailed information about the model and address questions arising from review of the information in Level 1. Insurers concerned with speed to market may also want to include this information in the filing documentation.

Level 3 - This information is necessary to continue the review of a model where concerns have been raised and not resolved based on review of the information in Levels 1 and 2. These data elements address even more detailed aspects of the model including (Drafting Note: Insert List after levels are assigned). This information does not necessarily need to be included with the initial submission, unless specifically requested in a particular jurisdiction, as it is typically requested only if the reviewer has concerns that the model may not comply with state laws.

Level 4 - This information is necessary to continue the review of a model where concerns have been raised and not resolved based on the information in Levels 1, 2, and 3. This most granular level of detail is addressing the basic building blocks of the model and does not necessarily need to be included by the filer with the initial submission, unless specifically requested in a particular jurisdiction. It is typically requested only if the reviewer has serious concerns that the model may produce rates or rating factors that are excessive, inadequate, or unfairly discriminatory.

[11] Michele Bourdeau, The Modeling Platform ISSUE 4 • DECEMBER 2016 Model Risk Management: An Overview, Page 6; Published by the Modeling Section of the Society of Actuaries.
[12] There are some models that are made public by the vendor and would not result in a hindrance of the model's protection.

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

A. **Selecting Model Input**

Section	Information Element	Level of Importance to the Regulator's Review	Comments
1. Available Data Sources			
A.1.a	Review the details of all sources for both insurance and non-insurance data used as input to the model (only need sources for filed input characteristics included in the filed model). For each source, obtain a list all data elements used as input to the model that came from that source.	1	Request details of all data sources, whether internal to the company or from external sources. For insurance experience (policy or claim), determine whether data are aggregated by calendar, accident, fiscal or policy year and when it was last evaluated. For each data source, get a list all data elements used as input to the model that came from that source. For insurance data, get a list all companies whose data is included in the datasets. Request details of any non-insurance data used (customer-provided or other), whether the data was collected by use of a questionnaire/checklist, whether data was voluntarily reported by the applicant, and whether any of the data is subject to the Fair Credit Reporting Act. If the data is from an outside source, find out what steps were taken to verify the data was accurate. Note that reviewing source details should not make a difference when the model is new or refreshed; refreshed models would report the prior version list with the incremental changes due to the refresh.
A.1.b	Reconcile aggregated insurance data underlying the model with available external insurance reports.	4	Accuracy of insurance data should be reviewed. Aggregated data is straight from the insurer's data banks without modification (e.g., not scrubbed or transformed). The dataset would not be adjusted for data selection or model building. The company should provide some form of reasonability check that the data makes sense when checked against other audited sources.
A.1.c	Review the geographic scope and geographic exposure distribution of the raw data for relevance to the state where the model is filed.	2	The company should explain how the data used to build the model makes sense for a specific state. The regulator should inquire which states were included in the data underlying the model build, testing and validation. The company should provide an explanation where the data came from geographically and that it is a good representation for a state, i.e., the distribution by state should not introduce a geographic bias. For example, there could be a bias by peril or wind-resistant building codes. Evaluate whether the data is relevant to the loss potential for which it is being used. For example, verify that hurricane data is only used where hurricanes can occur.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

2. Sub-Models			
A.2.a	Consider the relevance of (e.g., is there a bias) of overlapping data or variables used in the model and sub-models.	1	Check if the same variables/datasets were used in both the model, a submodel or as stand-alone rating characteristics. If so, verify there was no double-counting or redundancy.
A.2.b	Determine if the sub-model was previously approved (or accepted) by the regulatory agency.	1	If the sub-model was previously approved, that may change the extent of the sub-model's review. If approved, verify when and that it was the same model currently under review. However, previous approvals do not necessarily confer a guarantee of ongoing approval, for example when statutes and regulations have changed or if a model's indications have been undermined by subsequent empirical experience. However, knowing whether a model has been previously approved can help focus the regulator's efforts and determine whether or not the prior decision needs to be revisited.
A.2.c	Determine if sub-model output was used as input to the GLM; obtain the vendor name, and the name and version of the sub-model.	1	To accelerate the review of the filing, get the name and contact information for a representative from the vendor. The company should provide the name of the third-party vendor and a contact in the event the regulator has questions. The "contact" can be an intermediary at the insurer, e.g., a filing specialist, who can place the regulator in direct contact with a Subject Matter Expert (SME) at the vendor." Examples of such sub-models include credit/financial scoring algorithms and household composite score models. Sub-models can be evaluated separately and in the same manner as the primary model under evaluation. A sub-model contact for additional information should be provided. SMEs on sub-model may need to be brought into the conversation with regulators (whether in-house or 3rd-party sub-models are used).
A.2.d	If using catastrophe model output, identify the vendor and the model settings/assumptions used when the model was run.	1	For example, it is important to know hurricane model settings for storm surge, demand surge, long/short-term views. To accelerate the review of the filing, get contact information for the SME that ran the model and an SME from the vendor. The "SME" can be an intermediary at the insurer, e.g., a filing specialist, who can place the regulator in direct contact with the appropriate SMEs at the insurer or model vendor.
A.2.e	If using catastrophe model output (a sub-model) as input to the GLM under review, verify whether loss associated with the modeled output was removed from the loss experience datasets.	1	If a weather-based sub-model is input to the GLM under review, loss data used to develop the model should not include loss experience associated with the weather-based sub-model. Doing so could cause distortions in the modeled results by double counting such losses when determining relativities or loss loads in the filed rating plan. For example, redundant losses in the data may occur when non-hurricane wind losses are included in the data while also using a severe

			convective storm model in the actuarial indication. Such redundancy may also occur with the inclusion of fluvial or pluvial flood losses when using a flood model, inclusion of freeze losses when using a winter storm model or including demand surge caused by any catastrophic event. Note that, the rating plan or indications underlying the rating plan, may provide special treatment of large losses and non-modeled large loss events. If such treatments exist, the company should provide an explanation how they were handled. These treatments need to be identified and the company/regulator needs to determine whether model data needs to be adjusted. For example, should large BI losses, in the case of personal automobile insurance, be capped or excluded, or should large non-catastrophe wind/hail claims in home insurance be excluded from the model's training, test and validation data?
A.2.f	If using output of any scoring algorithms, obtain a list of the variables used to determine the score and provide the source of the data used to calculate the score.	1	Any sub-model should be reviewed in the same manner as the primary model that uses the sub-model's output as input.
3. Adjustments to Data			
A.3.a	Determine if premium, exposure, loss or expense data were adjusted (e.g., developed, trended, adjusted for catastrophe experience or capped) and, if so, how? Do the adjustments vary for different segments of the data and, if so, identify the segments and how was the data adjusted?	2	The rating plan or indications underlying the rating plan may provide special treatment of large losses and non-modeled large loss events. If such treatments exist, the company should provide an explanation how they were handled. These treatments need to be identified and the company/regulator needs to determine whether model data needs to be adjusted. For example, should large bodily injury (BI) liability losses in the case of personal automobile insurance be excluded, or should large non-catastrophe wind/hail claims in home insurance be excluded from the model's training, test and validation data? Look for anomalies in the data that should be addressed. For example, is there an extreme loss event in the data? If other processes were used to load rates for specific loss events, how is the impact of those losses considered? Examples of losses that can contribute to anomalies in the data are large losses or flood, hurricane or severe convective storm losses for personal auto comprehensive or home insurance.
A.3.b	Identify adjustments that were made to aggregated data, e.g., transformations, binning and/or categorizations. If any, identify the name of the characteristic/variable and obtain a description of the adjustment.	1	

A.3.c	Ask for aggregated data (one data set of pre-adjusted/scrubbed data and one data set of post-adjusted/scrubbed data) that allows the regulator to focus on the univariate distributions and compare raw data to adjusted/binned/transformed/etc. data.	4	This is most relevant for variables that have been "scrubbed" or adjusted. Though most regulators may never ask for aggregated data and do not plan to rebuild any models, a regulator may ask for this aggregated data or subsets of it. It would be useful to the regulator if the percentage of exposures and premium for missing information from the model data by category were provided. This data can be displayed in either graphical or tabular formats.
A.3.d	Determine how missing data was handled.	1	This is most relevant for variables that have been "scrubbed" or adjusted. The regulator should be aware of assumptions the modeler made in handling missing, null or "not available" values in the data. If adjustments or re-coding of values were made, they should be explained. It may be useful to the regulator if the percentage of exposures and premium for missing information from the model data were provided. This data can be displayed in either graphical or tabular formats.
A.3.e	If duplicate records exist, determine how they were handled.	1	
A.3.f	Determine if there were any material outliers identified and subsequently adjusted during the scrubbing process.	3	Look for a discussion of how outliers were handled. If necessary, the regulator may want to investigate further by getting a list (with description) of the outliers and determine what adjustments were made to each outlier. To understand the filer's response, the regulator should ask for the filer's materiality standard.
4. Data Organization			
A.4.a	Obtain documentation on the methods used to compile and organize data, including procedures to merge data from different sources or filter data based on particular characteristics and a description of any preliminary analyses, data checks, and logical tests performed on the data and the results of those tests.	2	This should explain how data from separate sources was merged or how subsets of policies, based on selected characteristics, are filtered to be included in the data underlying the model and the rationale for that filtering.
A.4.b	Obtain documentation on the insurer's process for reviewing the appropriateness, reasonableness, consistency and comprehensiveness of the data, including a discussion of the rational relationship the data has to the predicted variable.	2	An example is when by-peril or by-coverage modeling is performed; the documentation should be for each peril/coverage and make rational sense. For example, if "murder" or "theft" data are used to predict the wind peril, provide support and a rational explanation of their use.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

A.4.c	Identify material findings the company had during their data review and obtain an explanation of any potential material limitations, defects, bias or unresolved concerns found or believed to exist in the data. If issues or limitations in the data influenced modeling analysis and/or results, obtain a description of those concerns and an explanation how modeling analysis was adjusted and/or results were impacted.	1	A response of "none" or "n/a" may be an appropriate response.

B. **Building the Model**

Section	Information Element	Level of Importance to Regulator's Review	Comments
1. High-Level Narrative for Building the Model			
B.1.a	Identify the type of model underlying the rate filing (e.g. Generalized Linear Model – GLM, decision tree, Bayesian Generalized Linear Model, Gradient-Boosting Machine, neural network, etc.). Understand the model's role in the rating system and provide the reasons why that type of model is an appropriate choice for that role.	1	It is important to understand if the model in question is a GLM, and therefore these best practices are applicable or, if it is some other model type, in which case other reasonable review approaches may be considered. There should be an explanation of why the model (using the variables included in it) is appropriate for the line of business. If by-peril or by-coverage modeling is used, the explanation should be by-peril/coverage. Note, if the model is not a GLM, the guidance and information elements in this white paper may not apply in their entirety.
B.1.b	Identify the software used for model development. Obtain the name of the software vender/developer, software product and a software version reference used in model development.	3	Changes in software from one model version to the next may explain if such changes, over time, contribute to changes in the modeled results. The company should provide the name of the third-party vendor and a "contact" in the event the regulator has questions. The "contact" can be an intermediary at the insurer who can place the regulator in direct contact with appropriate SMEs. Open-source software/programs used in model development should be identified by name and version the same as if from a vendor. If version is not known, simply state such, e.g., "R is the software source."

B.1.c	Obtain a description how the available data was divided between model training, test and validation datasets. The description should include an explanation why the selected approach was deemed most appropriate, and whether the company made any further subdivisions of available data and reasons for the subdivisions (e.g., a portion separated from training data to support testing of components during model building). Determine if the validation data was accessed before model training was completed and, if so, obtain an explanation why that came to occur.	1	It would be unexpected if validation data were used for any purpose other than validation.
B.1.d	Obtain a brief description of the development process, from initial concept to final model and filed rating plan.	1	The narrative should have the same scope as the filing.
B.1.e	Obtain a narrative on whether loss ratio, pure premium or frequency/severity analyses were performed and, if separate frequency/severity modeling was performed, how pure premiums were determined.	1	
B.1.f	Identify the model's target variable.	1	A clear description of the target variable is key to understanding the purpose of the model. It may also prove useful to obtain a sample calculation of the target variable in Excel format, starting with the "raw" data for a policy, or a small sample of policies, depending on the complexity of the target variable calculation.
B.1.g	Obtain a description of the variable selection process.	1	The narrative regarding the variable selection process may address matters such as the criteria upon which variables were selected or omitted, identification of the number of preliminary variables considered in developing the model versus the number of variables that remained, and any statutory or regulatory limitations that were taken into account when making the decisions regarding variable selection.
B.1.h	In conjunction with variable selection, obtain a narrative on how the Company determine the granularity of the rating variables during model development.	2	This discussion should include discussion of how credibility was considered in the process of determining the level of granularity of the variables selected.
B.1.i	Determine if model input data was segmented in any way. For example, was modeling performed on a by-coverage, by-peril, or by-form basis? If so, obtain a description of data segmentation and the reasons for data segmentation.	1	The regulator would use this to follow the logic of the modeling process.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

B.1.j	If adjustments to the model were made based on credibility considerations, obtain an explanation of the credibility considerations and how the adjustments were applied.	2	Adjustments may be needed given models do not explicitly consider the credibility of the input data or the model's resulting output; models take input data at face value and assume 100% credibility when producing modeled output.
2. Medium-Level Narrative for Building the Model			
B.2.a	At crucial points in model development, if selections were made among alternatives regarding model assumptions or techniques, obtain a narrative on the judgment used to make those selections.	2	
B.2.b	If post-model adjustments were made to the data and the model was rerun, obtain an explanation on the details and the rationale for those adjustments.	2	Evaluate the addition or removal of variables and the model fitting. It is not necessary for the company to discuss each iteration of adding and subtracting variables, but the regulator should gain a general understanding how these adjustments were done, including any statistical improvement measures relied upon.
B.2.c	Obtain a description of the testing that was performed during the model-building process and a discussion of why interaction terms were included (or not included).	3	There should be a description of testing that was performed during the model-building process. Examples of tests that may have been performed include univariate testing and review of a correlation matrix.
B.2.e	For the GLM, identify the link function used. Identify which distribution was used for the model (e.g., Poisson, Gaussian, log-normal, Tweedie). Obtain an explanation why the link function and distribution were chosen. Obtain the formulas for the distribution and link functions, including specific numerical parameters of the distribution. Obtain a discussion of applicable convergence criterion.	1	Solving the GLM is iterative and the modeler can check to see if fit is improving. At some point convergence occurs, though when it occurs can be subjective or based on threshold criteria. The convergence criterion should be documented with a brief explanation of why it was selected.
B.2.f	Obtain a narrative on the formula relationship between the data and the model outputs, with a definition of each model input and output. The narrative should include all coefficients necessary to evaluate the predicted pure premium, relativity or other value, for any real or hypothetical set of inputs.	2	B.4.l and B.4.m will show the mathematical functions involved and could be used to reproduce some model predictions.
B.2.g	If there were data situations in which GLM weights were used, obtain an explanation of how and why they were used.	3	Investigate whether identical records were combined to build the model.
3. Predictor Variables			

B.3.a	Obtain a complete data dictionary, including the names, types, definitions and uses of each predictor variable, offset variable, control variable, proxy variable, geographic variable, geodemographic variable and all other variables in the model used on their own or as an interaction with other variables (including sub-models and external models).	1	Types of variables might be continuous, discrete, Boolean, etc. Definitions should not use programming language or code. For any variable(s) intended to function as a control or offset, obtain an explanation of their rationale and impact. Also, for any use of interaction between variables, obtain an explanation of its rationale and impact.
B.3.b	Obtain a list of predictor variables considered but not used in the final model, and the rationale for their removal.	4	The rationale for this requirement is to identify variables that the company finds to be predictive but ultimately may reject for reasons other than loss-cost considerations (e.g., price optimization). Also, look for variables the company tested and then rejected. This item could help address concerns about data dredging. The reasonableness of including a variable with given significance level could depend greatly on the other variables the company evaluated for inclusion in the model and the criteria for inclusion or omission. For instance, if the company tested 1,000 similar variables and selected the one with the lowest p-value of 0.001, this would be a far, far weaker case for statistical significance than if that variable was the only one the company evaluated. Note, context matters.
B.3.c	Obtain a correlation matrix for all predictor variables included in the model and sub-model(s).	3	While GLMs accommodate collinearity, the correlation matrix provides more information about the magnitude of correlation between variables. The company should indicate what statistic was used (e.g., Pearson, Cramer's V). The reviewer should understand what statistic was used to produce the matrix; but should not specify the statistic.
B.3.d	Obtain an rational explanation for why an increase in each predictor variable should increase or decrease frequency, severity, loss costs, expenses, or any element or characteristic being predicted.	3	The explanation should go beyond demonstrating correlation. Considering possible causation is relevant, but proving causation is neither practical nor expected. If no rational explanation can be provided, greater scrutiny may be appropriate. For example, the regulator should look for unfamiliar predictor variables and, if found, the regulator should seek to understand the rational connection that variable has to increasing or decreasing the target variable.
B.3.e	If the modeler made use of one or more dimensionality reduction techniques, such as a Principal Component Analysis (PCA), obtain a narrative about that process, an explanation why that technique was chosen, and a description of the step-by-step process used to transform observations (usually correlated) into a set of linearly uncorrelated variables. In each instance, obtain a list of the pre-transformation and post-transformation variable names, and an explanation how the results of the dimensionality reduction technique was used within the model.	2	
4. Adjusting Data, Model Validation and Goodness-of-Fit Measures			

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners 15

B.4.a	Obtain a description of the methods used to assess the statistical significance/goodness of the fit of the model to validation data, such as lift charts and statistical tests. Compare the model's projected results to historical actual results and verify that modeled results are reasonably similar to actual results from validation data.	1	For models that are built using multi-state data, validation data for some segments of risk is likely to have low credibility in individual states. Nevertheless, some regulators require model validation on State-only data, especially when analysis using state-only data contradicts the countrywide results. State-only data might be more applicable but could also be impacted by low credibility for some segments of risk. Look for geographic stability measures, e.g., across states or territories within state.
B.4.b	For all variables (discrete or continuous) , review the appropriate parameter values, confidence intervals, chi-square tests, p-values and any other relevant and material tests. Determine if model development data, validation data, test data or other data was used for these tests.	1	Typical p-values greater than 5% are large and should be questioned. Reasonable business judgment can sometimes provide legitimate support for high p-values. Reasonableness of the p-value threshold could also vary depending on the context of the model. For example, the threshold might be lower when many candidate variables were evaluated for inclusion in the model. Overall lift charts and/or statistical tests using validation data may not provide enough of the picture. If there is concern about one or more individual variables, the reviewer may obtain, for each discrete variable level, the parameter value, confidence intervals, chi-square tests, p-values and any other relevant and material tests. For variables that are modeled continuously, it may be sufficient to obtain statistics around the modeled parameters; for example, confidence intervals around each level of an AOI curve might be more than what is needed.
B.4.c	Identify the threshold for statistical significance and explain why it was selected. Obtain a reasonable an appropriately supported explanation for keeping the variable for each discrete variable level where the p-values were not less than the chosen threshold.	1	Typical p-values greater than 5% are large and should be questioned. Reasonable business judgment can sometimes provide legitimate support for high p-values. Reasonableness of the p-value threshold could also vary depending on the context of the model. For example, the threshold might be lower when many candidate variables were evaluated for inclusion in the model. Overall lift charts and/or statistical tests using validation data may not provide enough of the picture. If there is concern about one or more individual variables, the reviewer may obtain, for each discrete variable level, the parameter value, confidence intervals, chi-square tests, p-values and any other relevant and material tests.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

B.4.d	For overall discrete variables, review type 3 chi-square tests, p-values, F tests and any other relevant and material test. Determine if model development data, validation data, test data or other data was used for these tests.	2	Typical p-values greater than 5% are large and should be questioned. Reasonable business judgment can sometimes provide legitimate support for high p-values. Reasonableness of the p-value threshold could also vary depending on the context of the model, e.g., the threshold might be lower when many candidate variables were evaluated for inclusion in the model. Overall lift charts and/or statistical tests using validation data may not provide enough of the picture. If there is concern about one or more individual variables, the reviewer may obtain, for each discrete variable level, the parameter value, confidence intervals, chi-square tests, p-values and any other relevant and material tests. For variables that are modeled continuously, it may be sufficient to obtain statistics around the modeled parameters; for example, confidence intervals around each level of an AOI curve might be more than what is needed.
B.4.e	Obtain evidence that the model fits the training data well, for individual variables, for any relevant combinations of variables and for, the overall model.	2	For a GLM, such evidence may be available using chi-square tests, p-values, F tests and/or other means. The steps taken during modeling to achieve goodness-of-fit are likely to be numerous and laborious to describe, but they contribute much of what is generalized about GLM. We should not assume we know what they did and ask "how?" Instead, we should ask what they did and be prepared to ask follow-up questions.
B.4.f	For continuous variables, provide confidence intervals, chi-square tests, p-values and any other relevant and material test. Determine if model development data, validation data, test data or other data was used for these tests.	2	Typical p-values greater than 5% are large and should be questioned. Reasonable business judgment can sometimes provide legitimate support for high p-values. Reasonableness of the p-value threshold could also vary depending on the context of the model, e.g., the threshold might be lower when many candidate variables were evaluated for inclusion in the model. Overall lift charts and/or statistical tests using validation data may not provide enough of the picture. If there is concern about one or more individual variables, the reviewer may obtain, for each discrete variable level, the parameter value, confidence intervals, chi-square tests, p-values and any other relevant and material tests. For variables that are modeled continuously, it may be sufficient to obtain statistics around the modeled parameters; for example, confidence intervals around each level of an AOI curve might be more than what is needed.

B.4.g	Obtain a description how the model was tested for stability over time.	2	Evaluate the build/test/validation datasets for potential time-sensitive model distortions (e.g., a winter storm in year 3 of 5 can distort the model in both the testing and validation datasets). Obsolescence over time is a model risk (e.g., old data for a variable or a variable itself may no longer be relevant). If a model being introduced now is based on losses from years ago, the reviewer should be interested in knowing whether that model would be predictive in the proposed context. Validation using recent data from the proposed context might be requested. Obsolescence is a risk even for a new model based on recent and relevant loss data. The reviewer may want to inquire as to the following: What steps, if any, were taken during modeling to prevent or delay obsolescence? What controls will exist to measure the rate of obsolescence? What is the plan and timeline for updating and ultimately replacing the model? The reviewer should also consider that as newer technologies enter the market (e.g., personal automobile) their impact may change claim activity over time (e.g., lower frequency of loss). So, it is not necessarily a bad thing that the results are not stable over time.
B.4.h	Obtain a narrative on how potential concerns with overfitting were addressed.	2	
B.4.i	Obtain support demonstrating that the GLM assumptions are appropriate.	3	Visual review of plots of actual errors is usually sufficient. The reviewer should look for a conceptual narrative covering these topics: How does this particular GLM work? Why did the rate filer do what it did? Why employ this design instead of alternatives? Why choose this particular distribution function and this particular link function? A company response may be at a fairly high level and reference industry practices. If the reviewer determines that the model makes no assumptions that are considered to be unreasonable, the importance of this item may be reduced.
B.4.j	Obtain 5-10 sample records with corresponding output from the model for those records.	4	
5. "Old Model" Versus "New Model"			

B.5.a	Obtain an explanation why this model is an improvement to the current rating plan. If it replaces a previous model, find out why it is better than the one it is replacing; determine how the company reached that conclusion and identify metrics relied on in reaching that conclusion. Look for an explanation of any changes in calculations, assumptions, parameters, and data used to build this model from the previous model.	2	Regulators should expect to see improvement in the new class plan's predictive ability or other sufficient reason for the change.
B.5.b	Determine if two Gini coefficients were compared and obtain a narrative on the conclusion drawn from this comparison.	3	One example of a comparison might be sufficient. This is relevant when one model is being updated or replaced. Regulators should expect to see improvement in the new class plan's predictive ability. This information element requests a comparison of Gini coefficient from the prior model to the Gini coefficient of proposed model. It is expected that there should be improvement in the Gini coefficient. A higher Gini coefficient indicates greater differentiation produced by the model and how well the model fits that data. This comparison is not applicable to initial model introduction. Reviewer can look to CAS monograph for information on Gini coefficients.
B.5.c	Determine if double lift charts were analyzed and obtain a narrative on the conclusion drawn from this analysis.	2	One example of a comparison might be sufficient. Note that "not applicable" is an acceptable response.
B.5.d	If replacing an existing model, obtain a list of any predictor variables used in the old model that are not used in the new model. Obtain an explanation why these variables were dropped from the new model. Obtain a list of all new predictor variables in the new model that were not in the prior old model.	2	Useful to differentiate between old and new variables so the regulator can prioritize more time on variables not yet reviewed.
6. Modeler Software			
B.6.a	Request access to SMEs (e.g., modelers) who led the project, compiled the data, built the model, and/or performed peer review.	3	The filing should contain a contact that can put the regulator in touch with appropriate SMEs and key contributors to the model development to discuss the model.

C. **<u>The Filed Rating Plan</u>**

Section	Information Element	Level of Importance to Regulator's Review	Comments

1. General Impact of Model on Rating Algorithm			
C.1.a	In the actuarial memorandum or explanatory memorandum, for each model and sub-model (including external models), look for a narrative that explains each model and its role (how it was used) in the rating system.	1	The "role of the model" relates to how the model integrates into the rating plan as a whole and where the effects of the model are manifested within the various components of the rating plan. This is not intended as an overarching statement of the model's goal, but rather a description of how specifically the model is used. This item is particularly important, if the role of the model cannot be immediately discerned by the reviewer from a quick review of the rate and/or rule pages. (Importance is dependent on state requirements and ease of identification by the first layer of review and escalation to the appropriate review staff.)
C.1.b	Obtain an explanation of how the model was used to adjust the rating algorithm.	1	Models are often used to produce factor-based indications, which are then used as the basis for the selected changes to the rating plan. It is the changes to the rating plan that create impacts. Consider asking for an explanation of how the model was used to adjust the rating algorithm.
C.1.c	Obtain a complete list of characteristics/variables used in the proposed rating plan, including those used as input to the model (including sub-models and composite variables) and all other characteristics/variables (not input to the model) used to calculate a premium. For each characteristic/variable, determine if it is only input to the model, whether it is only a separate univariate rating characteristic, or whether it is both input to the model and a separate univariate rating characteristic. The list should include transparent descriptions (in plain language) of each listed characteristic/variable.	1	Examples of variables used as inputs to the model and used as separate univariate rating characteristics might be criteria used to determine a rating tier or household composite characteristic.
2. Relevance of Variables and Relationship to Risk of Loss			
C.2.a	Obtain a narrative regarding how the characteristics/rating variables included in the filed rating plan relate to the risk of insurance loss (or expense) for the type of insurance product being priced.	2	The narrative should include a discussion of the relevance each characteristic/rating variable has on consumer behavior that would lead to a difference in risk of loss (or expense). The narrative should include a logical and intuitive relationship to cost, and model results should be consistent with the expected direction of the relationship. This explanation would not be needed if the connection between variables and risk of loss (or expense) has already been illustrated.
3. Comparison of Model Outputs to Current and Selected Rating Factors			

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

C.3.a	Compare relativities indicated by the model to both current relativities and the insurer's selected relativities for each risk characteristic/variable in the rating plan.	1	"Significant difference" may vary based on the risk characteristic/variable and context. However, the movement of a selected relativity should be in the direction of the indicated relativity; if not, an explanation is necessary as to why the movement is logical.
C.3.b	Obtain documentation and support for all calculations, judgments, or adjustments that connect the model's indicated values to the selected values.	1	The documentation should include explanations for the necessity of any such adjustments and explain each significant difference between the model's indicated values and the selected values. This applies even to models that produce scores, tiers, or ranges of values for which indications can be derived. This information is especially important if differences between model indicated values and selected values are material and/or impact one consumer population more than another.
C.3.c	For each characteristic/variable used as both input to the model (including sub-models and composite variables) and as a separate univariate rating characteristic, obtain a narrative how each characteristic/variable was tempered or adjusted to account for possible overlap or redundancy in what the characteristic/variable measures.	2	Modeling loss ratio with these characteristics/variables as control variables would account for possible overlap. The insurer should address this possibility or other considerations, e.g., tier placement models often use risk characteristics/variables that are also used elsewhere in the rating plan. One way to do this would be to model the loss ratios resulting from a process that already uses univariate rating variables. Then the model/composite variables would be attempting to explain the residuals.
4. Responses to Data, Credibility and Granularity Issues			
C.4.a	Determine what, if any, consideration was given to the credibility of the output data.	2	At what level of granularity is credibility applied. If modeling was by-coverage, by-form or by-peril, explain how these were handled when there was not enough credible data by coverage, form or peril to model.
C.4.b	If the rating plan is less granular than the model, obtain an explanation why.	2	This is applicable if the insurer had to combine modeled output in order to reduce the granularity of the rating plan.
C.4.c	If the rating plan is more granular than the model, obtain an explanation why.	2	A more granular rating plan implies that the insurer had to extrapolate certain rating treatments, especially at the tails of a distribution of attributes, in a manner not specified by the model indications.
5. Definitions of Rating Variables			

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

C.5.a	Obtain a narrative on adjustments made to model output, e.g., transformations, binning and/or categorizations. If adjustments were made, obtain the name of the characteristic/variable and a description of the adjustment.	2	If rating tiers or other intermediate rating categories are created from model output, the rate and/or rule pages should present these rating tiers or categories. The company should provide an explanation how model output was translated into these rating tiers or intermediate rating categories.
6. Supporting Data			
C.6.a	Obtain aggregated state-specific, book-of-business-specific univariate historical experience data, separately for each year included in the model, consisting of loss ratio or pure premium relativities and the data underlying those calculations for each category of model output(s) proposed to be used within the rating plan. For each data element, obtain an explanation whether it is raw or adjusted and, if the latter, obtain a detailed explanation for the adjustments.	4	For example, were losses developed/undeveloped, trended/untrended, capped/uncapped, etc.? Univariate indications should not necessarily be used to override more sophisticated multivariate indications. However, they do provide additional context and may serve as a useful reference.
C.6.b	Obtain an explanation of any material (especially directional) differences between model indications and state-specific univariate indications.	4	Multivariate indications may be reasonable as refinements to univariate indications, but possibly not for bringing about significant reversals of those indications. For instance, if the univariate indicated relativity for an attribute is 1.5 and the multivariate indicated relativity is 1.25, this is potentially a plausible application of the multivariate techniques. If, however, the univariate indicated relativity is 0.7 and the multivariate indicated relativity is 1.25, a regulator may question whether the attribute in question is negatively correlated with other determinants of risk. Credibility of state data should be considered when state indications differ from modeled results based on a broader data set. However, the relevance of the broader data set to the risks being priced should also be considered. Borderline reversals are not of as much concern.
7. Consumer Impacts			
C.7.a	Obtain a listing of the top five rating variables that contribute the most to large swings in premium, both as increases and decreases.	4	These rating variables may represent changes to rating factors, be newly introduced to the rating plan, or have been removed from the rating plan.
C.7.b	Determine if the insurer performed sensitivity testing to identify significant changes in premium due to small or incremental change in a single risk characteristic. If such testing was performed, obtain a narrative that discusses the testing and provides the results of that testing.	3	One way to see sensitivity is to analyze a graph of each risk characteristic's/variable's possible relativities. Look for significant variation between adjacent relativities and evaluate if such variation is reasonable and credible.

C.7.c	For the proposed filing, obtain the impacts on expiring policies and describe the process used by management, if any, to mitigate those impacts.	2	Some mitigation efforts may substantially weaken the connection between premium and expected loss and expense, and hence may be viewed as unfairly discriminatory by some states.
C.7.d	Obtain a rate disruption/dislocation analysis, demonstrating the distribution of percentage and/or dollar impacts on renewal business (created by rerating the current book of business), and sufficient information to explain the disruptions to individual consumers.	2	The analysis should include the largest dollar and percentage impacts arising from the filing, including the impacts arising specifically from the adoption of the model or changes to the model as they translate into the proposed rating plan. While the default request would typically be for the distribution/dislocation of impacts at the overall filing level, the regulator may need to delve into the more granular variable-specific effects of rate changes if there is concern about particular variables having extreme or disproportionate impacts, or significant impacts that have otherwise yet to be substantiated. See Appendix C for an example of a disruption analysis.
C.7.e	Obtain exposure distributions for the model's output variables and show the effects of rate changes at granular and summary levels, including the overall impact on the book of business.	3	See Appendix C for an example of an exposure distribution.

C.7.f	Identify policy characteristics, used as input to a model or sub-model, that remain "static" over a policy's lifetime versus those that will be updated periodically. Obtain a narrative on how the company handles policy characteristics that are listed as "static," yet change over time.	3	Some examples of "static" policy characteristics are prior carrier tenure, prior carrier type, prior liability limits, claim history over past X years, or lapse of coverage. These are specific policy characteristics usually set at the time new business is written, used to create an insurance score or to place the business in a rating/underwriting tier, and often fixed for the life of the policy. The reviewer should be aware, and possibly concerned, how the company treats an insured over time when the insured's risk profile based on "static" variables changes over time but the rate charged, based on a new business insurance score or tier assignment, no longer reflect the insured's true and current risk profile. A few examples of "non-static" policy characteristics are age of driver, driving record and credit information (FCRA related). These are updated automatically by the company on a periodic basis, usually at renewal, with or without the policyholder explicitly informing the company.
C.7.g	Obtain a means to calculate the rate charged a consumer.	3	The filed rating plan should contain enough information for a regulator to be able to validate policy premium. However, for a complex model or rating plan, a score or premium calculator via Excel or similar means would be ideal, but this could be elicited on a case-by-case basis. Ability to calculate the rate charged could allow the regulator to perform sensitivity testing when there are small changes to a risk characteristic/variable. Note that this information may be proprietary.
C.7.h	In the filed rating plan, be aware of any non-insurance data used as input to the model (customer-provided or other). In order to respond to consumer inquiries, it may be necessary to inquire as to how consumers can verify their data and correct errors.	1	If the data is from a third-party source, the company should provide information on the source. Depending on the nature of the data, data should be documented and an overview of who owns it and the topic of consumer verification should be addressed, including how consumers can verify their data and correct errors.
8. Accurate Translation of Model into a Rating Plan			

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners 24

C.8.a	Obtain sufficient information to understand how the model outputs are used within the rating system and to verify that the rating plan's manual, in fact, reflects the model output and any adjustments made to the model output.	1	The regulator can review the rating plan's manual to see that modeled output is properly reflected in the manual's rules, rates, factors, etc.

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

VIII. PROPOSED CHANGES TO THE *PRODUCT FILING REVIEW HANDBOOK*

~~TBD – placeholder to include best practices for review of predictive models and analytics filed by insurers to justify rates~~

The Task Force was charged to propose modifications to the 2016 *Product Filing Review Handbook* to reflect best practices for the regulatory review of predictive analytics. The following are the titled sections in Chapter Three "The Basics of Property and Casualty Rate Regulation." Proposed changes are shown as tracked changes.

Product Filing Review Handbook, August 2016
CHAPTER THREE
The Basics of Property and Casualty Rate Regulation

No changes are proposed to the following sections at the beginning of Chapter Three: **Introduction; Rating Laws; Rate Standards; Rate Justification and Supporting Data; Number of Years of Historical Data; Segregation of Data; ~~Data Adjustments;~~ Premium Adjustments; Losses and LAE (perhaps just DCC) Adjustments; Catastrophe or Large Loss Provisions; Loss Adjustment Expenses; Data Quality; Rate Justification: Overall Rate Level; Contingency Provision; Credibility; Calculation of Overall Rate Level Need: Methods (Pure Premium and Loss Ratio Methods); Rate Justification: Rating Factors; Calculation of Deductible Rating Factors; Calculation of Increased Limit Factors**; and **Credibility for Rating Factors**.

Data Adjustments

… Because the insurance contracts will be written to cover future accident periods, the past data needs to be adjusted to reflect the anticipated future premiums and costs. These adjustments ~~will~~ may provide a profit/loss picture if no rate change occurs. Calculations can then be made to determine the overall rate need (or indication). …

Interaction between Rating Variables (Multivariate Analysis)

If each rating variable is evaluated separately, statistically significant interactions between rating variables may not be identified and, thus, may not be included in the rating plan.~~If the pricing of rating variables is evaluated separately for each rating variable, there is potential to miss the interaction between rating variables~~. Care should be taken to have a multivariate analysis when practical. In some instances, a multivariate analysis is not possible. But, with computing power growing exponentially, insurers believe they have found many ways to improve their operations and competitiveness through use of complex predictive models in all areas of their insurance business.

Approval of Classification Systems

With rate changes, companies sometimes propose revisions to their classification system. Because the changes to classification plans can be significant and have large impacts on the consumers' rates, regulators should focus on these changes.

Some items of proposed classification can sometimes be deemed to be against public policy, such as the use of education or occupation. You should be aware of your state's laws and regulations regarding which rating factors are allowed, and you should require definitions of all data elements that can affect the charged premium. Finding rating or underwriting characteristics that may violate public policy is becoming more difficult for regulators with the increasing and innovative ways insurers use predictive models.

Rating Tiers

Some states allow an insurer to have multiple rate levels, or rating tiers, within a single company. These rating tiers are another way of classifying risks for rating purposes. Typically, there are requirements for rating tiers: the underwriting rules for each tier should be mutually exclusive, clear, and objective; there should be a distinction between the expected losses or expenses for each tier; and the placement process should be auditable. Tiers within a company are mainly seen in personal lines products.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Commented [DK1]: The most recent Product Filing Review Handbook can be found at this link: https://www.naic.org/documents/prod_serv_marketreg_pfr_hdb.pdf

Commented [DK2]: Page 16 of Handbook

Commented [DK3]: page 30 of Handbook

Commented [DK4]: page 30 of Handbook

Commented [DK5]: - page 30 of Handbook (no changes are proposed)

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

One particular concern with rating tiers would be the analyses of whether a plan produces unfair discrimination. Questions arise around the time-sensitive aspects of the underwriting criteria and any related re-evaluation of the tiers upon renewal. For example, consider two tiers where the insured is placed in the "high" tier because of a lapse of insurance in the prior 12 months. The question is: What happens upon renewal after there has no longer been a lapse of insurance for 12 months? Does the insured get slotted in the "low" tier as he would if he was new business? Some statutes limit the amount of time that violations, loss history, or insurance scores can be used, and some statutes might only allow credit history to be used for re-rating at the policyholder's request. Regulators should consider the acceptability of differences in rates between existing and new policyholders when they have the same current risk profile.

Insurers also can create different rating levels by having separate companies within a group. While regulators should examine rating tiers within an insurer to a high degree of regulatory scrutiny, there tends to be less scrutiny with differences in rates that exist between affiliated companies. Workers' compensation insurers are more likely to obtain rating tiers using separate companies.

Rate Justification: New Products – (No change is proposed.)

Predictive Modeling

Commented [DK6]: -- page 32 of Handbook

The ability of computers to process massive amounts of data has led to the expansion of the use of predictive modeling in insurance ratemaking. Predictive models have enabled insurers to build rating, marketing, underwriting and claim models with significant ~~segmentation~~ predictive power ~~and are increasingly being applied in such areas as claims modeling and used in helping insurers to price risks more effectively.~~

~~Key new rating variables that are being incorporated into insurers' predictive models include homeowners'~~home ~~rates by peril, homeowners~~home ~~rating by building characteristics, vehicle history, usage-based auto insurance, and credit characteristics.~~

Data quality within and communication about models are of key importance with predictive modeling. Depending on definitional boundaries, predictive modeling can sometimes overlap with the field of machine learning. In the modeling space, predictive modeling is often referred to as predictive analytics.

Insurers' use of predictive analytics along with big data has significant potential benefits to both consumers and insurers. Predictive analytics can reveal insights into the relationship between consumer behavior and the cost of insurance, lower the cost of insurance for many, and provide incentives for consumers to better control and mitigate loss. However, predictive analytic techniques are evolving rapidly and leaving many regulators without the necessary tools to effectively review insurers' use of predictive models in insurance applications. To aid the regulator in the review of predictive models, best practices have been developed for generalized linear models or "GLMs"). GLMs are commonly used in personal automobile and home insurance applications.

The term "predictive model" refers to a set of models that use statistics to predict outcomes. Then applied to insurance, the model is chosen to estimate the probability or expected value of an outcome given a set amount of input data; for example, models can predict the frequency of loss, the severity of loss, or the pure premium.

To further complicate regulatory review of models in the future, modeling technology and methods are evolving rapidly. GLMs are relatively transparent and their output and consequences are much clearer than many other complex models. But as computing power grows exponentially, it is opening up the modeling world to more sophisticated forms of data acquisition and data analysis. Insurance actuaries and data scientists seek increased predictiveness by using even more complex predictive modeling methods. Examples of these are predictive models utilizing logistic regression, K-nearest neighbor classification, random forests, decision trees, neural networks, or combinations of available modeling methods (often referred to as ensembles). These evolving techniques will make the regulators' understanding and oversight of filed rating plans even more challenging.

A. Generalized Linear Models

The generalized linear model (GLM) is a commonly used predictive model in insurance applications, particularly in building an insurance product's rating plan. Because of this and the fact most Property and Casualty regulators are most concerned

about personal lines, NAIC has developed a white paper for guidance[13] in reviewing GLMs for personal automobile and home insurance.

Before GLMs became vogue, rating plans were built using univariate methods. Univariate methods were considered easy to understand and easy to demonstrate the relationship to costs (loss and/or expense). However, many consider univariate methods too simplistic since they do not take into account the interaction (or dependencies) of the selected input variables. GLMs introduce significant improvements over univariate-based rating plans by automatically adjusting for correlations among input variables. Today, the majority of predictive models used in personal automobile and home insurance rating plans are GLMs. But, GLM results are not always easy to understand and the relationship to costs may be difficult to explain.

A GLM consists of three elements:

- A target variable, Y, which is a random variable that is independent and follows a probability distribution from the exponential family, defined by a selected variance function and dispersion parameter.
- A linear predictor $\eta = X\beta$.
- A link function g such that $E(Y) = \mu = g{-}1(\eta)$.

As can be seen in the description of the three GLM components above, it may take more than a casual introduction to statistics to comprehend the construction of a GLM. As stated earlier, a downside to GLMs is that it is more challenging to interpret the GLMs output than with univariate models.

B. Credibility of GLM Output

If the underlying data is not credible no model will improve that credibility, and segmentation methods could make credibility worse. GLM software provides point estimates and allows the modeler to consider standard errors and confidence intervals. GLMs effectively assume that the underlying datasets are 100% credible no matter their size. If some segments have little data, the resulting uncertainty would not be reflected in the GLM parameter estimates themselves (although it might be reflected in the standard errors, confidence intervals, etc.). Even though the process of selecting relativities often includes adjusting the raw GLM output, the resultant selections are not typically credibility-weighted with any complement of credibility. *[New footnotes: "This is not always true. Sometimes insurers do review complements of credibility and further weight the GLM output with those complements. While this may not be a standard practice today, new techniques could result in this becoming more standard in the future." And "GLMs provide confidence intervals; credibility methods do not. There are techniques such as penalized regression that blend credibility with a GLM and improve a model's ability to generalize."]* Nevertheless, selected relativities based on GLM model output may differ from GLM point estimates.

Because of this presumption in credibility, which may or may not be valid in practice, the modeler and the regulator reviewing the model would need to engage in thoughtful consideration when incorporating GLM output into a rating plan to ensure that model predictiveness is not compromised by any lack of actual credibility. Therefore, to mitigate the risk that model credibility or predictiveness is lacking, a complete filing for a rating plan that incorporates GLM output should include validation evidence for the rating plan, not just the statistical model.

C. What is a "Best Practice"?

A best practice is a form of program evaluation in public policy. At its most basic level, a practice is a "tangible and visible behavior… [based on] an idea about how the actions…will solve a problem or achieve a goal"[14]. Best practices can maintain quality as an alternative to mandatory legislated standards and can be based on self-assessment or benchmarking.[15] Therefore, a best practice represents an effective method of problem solving. The "problem" regulators want to solve is probably better posed as seeking an answer to this question: How can regulators determine that predictive models, as used in rate filings, are compliant with state laws and regulations? However, best practices are not intended to create standards for filings that include predictive models.

[13] Refer to NAIC's white paper titled *Regulatory Review of Predictive Models, found at the NAIC website*.
[14] Bardach, E. and Patashnik, E. (2016.) *A Practical Guide for Policy Analysis, The Eightfold Path to More Effective Problem Solving.* Thousand Oaks, CA: CQ Press. See Appendix A for an overview of Bardach's best-practice analysis.
[15] Bogan, C.E. and English, M.J. (1994). Benchmarking for Best Practices: Winning Through Innovative Adaptation. New York: McGraw-Hill.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Best practices are based on the following principles that promote a comprehensive and coordinated review of predictive models across states:

- *State insurance regulators will maintain their current rate regulatory authority.*
- *State insurance regulators will be able to share information to aid companies in getting insurance products to market more quickly.*
- *State insurance regulators will share expertise and discuss technical issues regarding predictive models.*
- *State insurance regulators will maintain confidentiality, where appropriate, regarding predictive models.*

D. Regulatory Review of Predictive Models

The legal and regulatory constraints (including state variations) are likely to be more evolved, and challenging, for personal automobile and home insurance. Through review of these personal lines, the knowledge needed to review predictive models and guidance regarding GLMs may be transferrable when the review involves GLMs applied to other lines of business. Modeling depends on context, so the GLM reviewer has to be alert for data challenges and business applications that differ from the more familiar personal lines. For example, compared to personal lines, modeling rates in commercial lines is more likely to encounter low volumes of historical data, dependence on advisory loss costs, unique large accounts with large deductibles, and package products that create policies from numerous line-of-business and coverage building blocks. Commercial lines commonly use individual risk modifications following experience, judgment, and/or expense considerations. A regulator may never see how models impact commercial excess and surplus lines filings.

Guidance offered here and in the NAIC's white paper might be useful (with deeper adaptations) when starting to review different types of predictive models. If the model is not a GLM, however, some of the GLM guidance might not apply. For example, not all predictive models generate p-values or F tests. Depending on the model type under review, other considerations might be important that were not as important in the review of a GLM. Also, when transferring GLM guidance to other lines of business, unique considerations may arise depending on the context in which a predictive model is proposed to be deployed, the uses to which it is proposed to be put, and the potential consequences for the insurer, its customers and its competitors. This guidance does not delve into these possible considerations, but regulators should be prepared to address them as they arise.

Best practices will help the regulator understand if a predictive model is cost based, if the predictive model is compliant with state law, and how the model improves the company's rating plan. Best practices can also increase the consistency among the regulatory review processes used across states and improve the efficiency of each regulator's review thereby assisting companies in getting their products to market faster. With this in mind, the regulator's review of predictive models should:

1. Ensure that the selected rating factors based on the model or other analysis produce rates that are not excessive, inadequate, or unfairly discriminatory.
   a. Review the overall rate level impact of the proposed revisions to rate level indications provided by the filer.
   b. Review the premium disruption for individual policyholders and how the disruptions can be explained to individual consumers.
   c. Review the individual input characteristics to and output factors from the predictive model (and its sub-models), as well as, associated selected relativities to ensure they are not unfairly discriminatory.
2. Obtain a clear understanding of how the data used to build and validate the model, and thoroughly review all other aspects of the model, including assumptions, adjustments, variables, submodels used as input, and resulting output.
   a. Determine that individual input characteristics to a predictive model and their resulting rating factors are related to the expected loss or expense differences in risk.
   b. Determine that the data used as input to the predictive model is accurate, including a clear understanding how missing values, erroneous values and outliers are handled.
   c. Determine that any adjustments to the raw data are handled appropriately, including but not limited to, trending, development, capping, removal of catastrophes.
   d. Obtain a clear understanding of how often each risk characteristic, used as input to the model, is updated and whether the model is periodically rerun, so model output reflects changes to non-static risk characteristics.
   e. Obtain a clear understanding of how the selected predictive model was built.
   f. Determine whether internal and external data used in relation to the model is compatible with practices allowed in the jurisdiction and do not reflect characteristics prohibited in the state.
3. Evaluate how the model interacts with and improves the rating plan.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

a. Obtain a clear understanding of the characteristics that are input to a predictive model (and its sub-models), their relationship to each other and their relationship to non-modeled characteristics/variables used to calculate a risk's premium.
b. Obtain a clear understanding why the insurer believes this type of model works in an insurance risk application.
c. Obtain a clear understanding of how model output interacts with non-modeled characteristics/variables used to calculate a risk's premium.
d. Obtain a clear understanding of how the predictive model was integrated into the insurer's state rating plan and how it improves that plan.
e. For predictive model refreshes, determine whether sufficient validation was performed to ensure the model is still a good fit.

4. Enable competition and innovation to promote the growth, financial stability, and efficiency of the insurance marketplace.
   a. Enable innovation in the pricing of insurance through acceptance of predictive models, provided they are actuarially sound and in compliance with state laws.
   b. Protect the confidentiality of filed predictive models and supporting information in accordance with state law.
   c. Review predictive models in a timely manner to enable reasonable speed to market.

E. Information Needed to Follow Best Practices

To assist the regulator in following each best practice, the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical Task Force created a white paper titled *Regulatory Review of Predictive Models*. The paper contains a list of information elements and considerations that should be useful during the review of a model underlying a rating plan. To further assist the regulator, the information elements were mapped into the best practices listed above in Section XV of the paper.

Note that, in the white paper, CASTF focused on the GLM since it is a commonly used predictive model in insurance applications, particularly in building an insurance product's rating plan. Combined with the fact most property and casualty regulators are very concerned about personal lines, the white paper is focused on the review of GLMs for personal auto mobile and home insurance rate making applications.

Guidance offered here might be useful (with deeper adaptations) when starting to review different types of predictive models. If the model is not a GLM, some listed items might not apply. For example, not all predictive models generate p-values or F tests. Depending on the model type, other considerations might be important. When transferring guidance to other lines of business and other types of model, unique considerations may arise depending on the context in which a predictive model is proposed to be deployed, the uses to which it is proposed to be put, and the potential consequences for the insurer, its customers and its competitors. This paper does not delve into these possible considerations, but regulators should be prepared to address them as they arise.

F. Confidentiality

Regulatory reviewers are required to protect confidential information in accordance with applicable State law. However, insurers should be aware that a rate filing might become part of the public record. Each state determines the confidentiality of a rate filing, supplemental material to the filing, when filing information might become public, the procedure to request that filing information be held confidentially, and the procedure by which a public records request is made. It is incumbent on an insurer to be familiar with each state's laws regarding the confidentiality of information submitted with their rate filing.

Advisory Organizations – (No change is proposed.)

Workers' Compensation Special Rules – (No change is proposed.)

Premium Selection Decisions

Commented [DK7]: – Pages 34-35 of Handbook

- Indicated Rate Change vs. Selected Rate Change

After applying credibility, the indicated rate change should reflect the company's best estimate of their premium needs given their current or expected book of business. However, insurance companies also have other business considerations including competition, marketing, legal concerns, impact of the rate change on retention, etc. A company might wish to deviate from their indicated rate change and should justify those decisions, within the constraints of the law.

- Capping and Transition Rules

With advances in technology, it is possible for companies to introduce capping of rates on individual policies with an aim toward gradually increasing policyholders' rates, rather than making large modifications all at one time. Similarly, premiums are often proposed to be modified when an insurer acquires another company's book of business or decides to move from or to an advisory organization's plan. These types of proposed capping are sometimes called "renewal premium capping," "rate capping," "a rate stability program," or "transition rules."

Transition rules for individual policyholders can get quite complex and you need to be aware of your state's positions on premium capping rules. Any premium capping and transition rules require weighing the pros and cons of the potential for unfair discrimination (with some customers not paying the rate commensurate with the risks they have) vs. rate stability for existing policyholders.

If premium capping or transition rules are allowed, additional decisions will need to be made:

- Which rates should get capped?
- Do rate decreases get capped? If so, what is the impact if the policyholder asks to be quoted as new business?
- Do all rate increases get capped or only above a certain percentage?
- How much time will lapse or how many renewal cycles will occur before the new rates are in place or different rating plans are merged?
- Should the insured be told what the final premium will be once no more capping is applied?
- How would exposure change be addressed? If the policyholder buys a new car or changes their liability limits, what is the impact on their rate capping?
- How many rate-capping rules can be implemented at any given time?

When premium capping or transition rules have been incorporated, future indicated rate changes and rating factor analyses need to properly reflect the fully approved rate changes. If the overall approved rate change was +10%, yet capping resulted in only 8% being implemented in the first year, the remaining amount to recognize the full 10% should be reflected in the premium on-level adjustment. Otherwise, the indicated rate would be redundant.

Some states encourage more frequent filing of rate changes that can help to avoid the need of premium capping and transition rules. Some states might prefer capping of individual rating variables, rather than capping for individual policyholders.

Installment Plans – (No change is proposed.)

Policy Fees – (No change is proposed.)

Potential Questions to Ask Oneself as a Regulator

Commented [DK8]: – Page 35 of the Handbook

Every filing will be different and will result in different regulatory analyses. But the following are some questions the regulator might ask oneself in a rate filing review:

1. Regarding data:
   a. Is the data submitted with the filing enough information for a regulatory review?
   b. Is the number of years of experience appropriate?
   c. Did the company sufficiently analyze and control their quality of data?
2. Regarding the support and justification of rates:
   a. Did they propose rate changes without justification?
   b. Are proposals based on judgment or competitive analysis? If so, are the results reasonable and acceptable? Are there inappropriate marketing practices?
   c. Are the assumptions (loss development, trend, expense load, profit provision, credibility etc.) used to develop the rate indication appropriate? Are they supported with data and are deviations from data results sufficiently explained?

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

d. Is the weighting of data by year (or credibility) properly justified or does it appear random?

- Is there more weight being placed on data in one year solely because it produces a higher indicated rate change?
- If there are two indications being weighted together and one is for a rate increase and one is a rate decrease, is the weighting justified?

e. Is there satisfactory explanation about why a proposed rate change deviates from the indicated rate change?

3. Regarding differences in assumptions from previous filings:

a. Have methodologies changed significantly?

b. Are assumptions for the weighting of years or credibility significantly different? Or does there appear to be some manipulation to the rate indication?

4. Is there unfair discrimination?

a. Do classifications comply with state requirements?

b. Are proposed rates established so that different classes will produce the same underwriting results?

c. If predictive models are used in the rating plan, are there concerns related to input variables that are prohibited or proxies for prohibited variables?

5. What do you need to communicate?

a. Can you explain why you are taking a specific action on the filing?

b. What do you need to tell the Consumer Services Department?

- Can you explain the impact of the rate change on current business? How big is the company and how much of the market is impacted?
- What are the biggest changes in the filing (and the ones on which consumer calls might be expected)?
- What is the maximum rate change impact on any one policyholder?

Questions to Ask a Company

If you remain unsatisfied that the company has satisfactorily justified the rate change, then consider asking additional questions of the company. Questions should be asked of the company when they have not satisfied statutory or regulatory requirements in the state or when any current justification is inadequate and could have an impact on the rate change approval or the amount of the approval.

If there are additional items of concern, the company can be notified so they will make appropriate modifications in future filings.

The CASTF white paper, *Regulatory Review of Predictive Models*, documents questions that a regular may want to ask when reviewing a model. These questions are listed in the Predictive Model – Information for Regulatory Review section of the white paper. Note that although the white paper focuses on GLMs for personal automobile and home insurance, some of the concepts may be transferable to other types of models and other lines of business.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

Additional Ratemaking Information

The Casualty Actuarial Society (CAS) and the Society of Actuaries (SOA) ~~has an~~ have extensive examination syllabi ~~syllabus~~ that contain~~s~~ a significant amount of ratemaking information, on both the basic topics covered in this chapter and on advanced ratemaking topics. The CAS and SOA websites contain~~s~~ links to many of the papers included in the syllabi~~us~~. Recommended reading is the *Foundations of Casualty Actuarial Science*, which contains chapters on ratemaking, risk classification, and individual risk rating.

Other Reading

Some additional background reading is recommended:

- *Foundations of Casualty Actuarial Science*, Fourth Edition (2001):
  - Chapter 1: Introduction
  - Chapter 3: Ratemaking
  - Chapter 6: Risk Classification
  - Chapter 9: Investment Issues in Property-Liability Insurance
  - Chapter 10: Only the section on Regulating an Insurance Company, pp. 777–787
- Casualty Actuarial Society (CAS) Statements of Principles, especially regarding property and casualty ratemaking.
- Casualty Actuarial Society (www.casact.org): "Basic Ratemaking."
- American Institute for Chartered Property Casualty Underwriters: "Insurance Operations, Regulation, and Statutory Accounting," Chapter Eight.
- Association of Insurance Compliance Professionals: "Ratemaking—What the State Filer Needs to Know."
- Review of filings and approval of insurance company rates.
- NAIC's Casualty Actuarial and Statistical Task Force white paper: "Regulatory Review of Predictive Models."

Commented [DK9]: – Page 36 of the Handbook

Commented [DK10]: ------*REFERENCES INCLUDED IN THE WHITE PAPER WILL BE ADDED*

Summary

Commented [DK11]: – Page 37 of the Handbook

Rate regulation for property/casualty lines of business requires significant knowledge of state rating laws, rating standards, actuarial science, statistical modeling and many data concepts.

- Rating laws vary by state, but the rating laws are usually grouped into prior approval, file and use or use and file (competitive), no file (open competition), and flex rating.
- Rate standards typically included in the state rating laws require that "Rates shall not be inadequate, excessive, or unfairly discriminatory."
- A company will likely determine their indicated rate change by starting with historical years of underwriting data (earned premiums, incurred loss and loss adjustment expenses, general expenses) and adjusting that data to reflect the anticipated ultimate level of costs for the future time period covered by the policies. Numerous adjustments are made to the data. Common premium adjustments are on-level premium, audit, and trend. Common loss adjustments are trend, loss development, Catastrophe/large loss provisions, and an adjusting and other (A&O) loss adjustment expense provision. A profit/contingency provision is also calculated to determine the indicated rate change.
- Once an overall rate level is determined, the rate change gets allocated to the classifications and other rating factors.
- Individual risk rating allows manual rates to be modified by an individual policyholder's own experience.
- Advisory organizations provide the underlying loss costs for companies to be able to add their own expenses and profit provisions (with loss cost multipliers) to calculate their insurance rates.
- Casualty Actuarial Society's *Statement of Principles Regarding Property and Casualty Insurance Ratemaking* provides guidance and guidelines for the numerous actuarial decisions and standards employed during the development of rates.
- NAIC model laws also include special provisions for workers' compensation business, penalties for not complying with laws, and competitive market analysis to determine whether rates should be subject to prior approval provisions.
- Best practices for reviewing predictive models are provided in the CASTF white paper titled *Regulatory Review of Predictive Models*. Although the white paper focuses on GLMs for personal automobile and home insurance, some of the concepts may be transferrable to other types of models and other lines of insurance.

While this chapter provides an overview of the rate determination/actuarial process and regulatory review, state statutory or administrative rule may require the examiner to adopt different standards or guidelines than the ones described.

No additional changes are proposed to the *Product Filing Review Handbook.*

IX. PROPOSED STATE GUIDANCE

This paper acknowledges that different states will apply the guidance within it differently, based on variations in the legal environment pertaining to insurance regulation in those states, as well as the extent of available resources, including staff members with actuarial and/or statistical expertise, the workloads of those staff members, and the time that can be reasonably allocated to predictive-model reviews. States with prior-approval authority over personal-lines rate filings often already require answers in connection with many of the information elements expressed in this paper. However, states – including those with and without prior-approval authority – may also use the guidance in this paper to choose which model elements to focus on in their reviews and/or to train new reviewers, as well as to gain an enhanced understanding of how predictive models are developed, supported, and deployed in their markets. Ultimately, the insurance regulators within each state will decide how best to tailor the guidance within this paper to achieve the most effective and successful implementation, subject to the framework of statutes, regulations, precedents, and processes that comprise the insurance regulatory framework in that state.

X. OTHER CONSIDERATIONS

During the development of this guidance, topics arose that are not addressed in this paper. These topics may need addressing during the regulator's review of a predictive model. A few of these topics may be discussed elsewhere by the NAIC as either technical or policy matters. All of these topics should probably be addressed by each state on a case-by-case basis. Below is a listing of topics that CASTF thought might be important for future discussion and consideration but is beyond the scope of this paper, as well as CASTF's current charges.

- Discuss when rating variables or rating plans become too granular.
    - The granularity of data refers to the size in which data fields are sub-divided. For example, data could be at the state level or could be subdivided into county or further into zip code or even census tracks. Insurers were instituting data warehouse initiatives that greatly improved the granularity and accessibility of data that could be analyzed for ratemaking purposes. So, despite the fact that sophisticated statistical techniques existed much earlier than this, it was the circumstances of enhanced computing power and better data that enabled their usage in classification ratemaking. Perhaps the most important trigger in the widespread adoption of multivariate methods was competitive pressure. When one or more companies implement improved classification ratemaking, they gain a competitive advantage and put the rest of the industry in a position of adverse selection and decreased profitability. [footnote: Basic Ratemaking, Fifth Edition, May 2016; Geoff Werner, FCAS, MAAA and Claudine Modlin, FCAS, MAAA]
    - The science of classification requires balancing two objectives: grouping risks into a sufficient number of levels to ensure the risks within each group are homogeneous while being careful not to create too many granularly defined groups that may lead to instability in the estimated costs. [footnote: Basic Ratemaking, Fifth Edition, May 2016; Geoff Werner, FCAS, MAAA and Claudine Modlin, FCAS, MAAA]
    - Concern has been expressed that when fields are sub-divided too finely, model results may be less reliable. It is commonly assumed that the more data you have, the better. But, the more granular the data, the harder it may be to see the forest for the trees. More granular data used as input to predictive models may make it easier to measure short-term effects, but it can make it harder to measure long-term effects because of more noise in the data. However, more granular data may make anomalies in the data more apparent and make it easier to scrub the data.
    - Therefore, it may be of value to provide guidance around granularity, such as: When are rating variables or rating plans too granular? How is granularity handled during the development of the model or during the selection of rate relativities?
- Discuss the scientific mindset of open inquiry and its relevance to the best practice white paper.
    - This white paper has taken the position that regulatory actuaries, especially when they review predictive models, are in a prime position to be the torchbearers for the scientific approach by maintaining the commitment to open but rigorous, systematic, and principled inquiry.
    - This white paper does not prescribe any specific answers regarding which treatments are to be considered logical or rational. Such answers cannot be arrived at without considering the context of a given jurisdiction's laws, marketplace, and the specific nature of insurers' proposals. Therefore, to preempt any arguments by some interested parties that the paper may prescribe specific solutions or restrictions – it clearly is not.
    - As actuaries, if regulators are to practice the discipline called "actuarial science," it is incumbent upon us to adopt the proper scientific mindset of open inquiry – where no questions are off limits and continued

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

systematic exploration and progress are the hallmarks of the scientific approach. Any insistence that certain questions must not be asked, or certain concepts must not be explored, entails a departure from the realm of science into the realm of dogma. If pursued, it would limit the role of regulators and quickly deprive them of broader relevance.

- Discuss correlation vs causality in general and in relation to Actuarial Standard of Practice (ASOP) 12.
    - There were many criticisms during each exposure of this white paper that this paper goes beyond the requirement of Actuarial Standard of Practice #12 and establishes a new standard for the company's actuaries. This topic may need to be explored further by states collectively (through NAIC) or on a case-by-case state basis. What a state does with the results of a discussion of rational or logical connections between particular attributes and the risk of insurance loss is subject to the framework of statutes, regulations, precedents, and processes that comprise the insurance regulatory framework in that state.
    - The very act of discussion of the rational, logical, or plausible relationships of individual risk attributes to the risk of insurance loss – and all related implications, such as perception by consumers, legislators, and media; philosophical considerations of fairness; interactions with public policy as determined by the relevant policymaking bodies; and relevance to the evolution of the insurance industry, consumer products, and overall impacts on the incentives and opportunities available to consumers, is crucial to engage in and continue to do so for as long as new predictive models are being developed, new variables are being introduced, and consumer premiums as well as insurer underwriting decisions are being affected. In other words, the discussion needs to continue indefinitely in a variety of venues and evolve along with the industry and the broader society. We, as insurance professionals, cannot insulate ourselves from participation in the conceptual discourse.
    - This white paper, in general, establishes that a rating/modeled variable should not only be correlated to expected costs but that there should be a rational explanation as to why the correlation exists. While it is difficult to prove causation, and such a proof is not a standard against which rate filings are evaluated in any jurisdiction, there is an immense difference of both degree and kind between proving causation and discussing a rational or logical connection between a particular variable and the risk of insurance loss. It is a non sequitur to assert that the lack of requirement for the former (proof) confers immunity upon insurers in regard to the latter (discussion and expression of plausibility).
    - Discussion of the Actuarial Standards of Practice has been consciously excluded from this paper for a number of reasons. Firstly, only actuaries are obligated to adhere to the ASOPs. Models are created by, supported by, and filed by professionals who are often not actuaries, e.g., data scientists, modelers, and other professions, who are not bound by ASOPs. Secondly, ASOPs do not supersede state laws. Thirdly, ASOPs represent a floor, not a ceiling, for regulatory actuaries who also need to consider state laws and public policy concerns.
    - Finally, ASOP 12 specifically is often misquoted by filers who cite the phrase, in Section 3.2.2 of ASOP 12, that states "it is not necessary for the actuary to establish a cause and effect relationship between the risk characteristic and expected outcome in order to use a specific risk characteristic" while omitting the leading phrase "while the actuary should select risk characteristics that are related to expected outcomes."
- Discussion of data mining being in conflict with standard scientific model and increase in "false positives."
    - Throughout this white paper, the regulator asks the modeler to go beyond correlation and document their basic, causal understanding of how variables used in a model or rating plan are related to risk. A correlation alone is not the final arbiter of the validity of findings, but causal understanding can be employed to assess which correlations may be entirely due to chance, what are non-causal relationships, and which are most likely to be enduring causal relationships. Though this white paper does not delve deeply into how these relationships can be identified and documented, the paper does ask the modeler to provide their understanding of these relationships. The future consideration is whether the regulator should take a deeper dive into the causal relationships of variables used in a model or rating plan.
    - The American Statistical Association (ASA) expressed some degree of alarm at approaches similar to data mining (Wasserstein and Lazer, 2016). In a formal statement of the ASA, the association warned against a purely "cookbook" approach to statistics: "… a p-value near .05 taken by itself offers only weak evidence of the null hypothesis" (page 129). Lastly, the ASA warned strongly against an over reliance on data mining: "Cherry-picking promising findings, also known by such terms as data dredging, significance chasing ... and "p-hacking," leads to a spurious excess of statistically significant results ... and should be vigorously avoided" (page 131).

- A problem that will increase significantly with the adoption of data mining techniques and the increasing availability of very large data sets that dwarf anything available even just a decade ago is that data mining will dramatically increase the rate of "false positives" - the technique will inevitably churn up numerous associations between variables that are simply random, non-meaningful correlations resulting purely from chance. The apparent disregard of causality that seems common among practitioners of data mining techniques will significantly magnify the problem. Causality forms the basis of the standard model of all natural and social sciences. Evaluations of models should consider the nature of observed relationships within the context of prior substantive knowledge.

- Regulators are often responding to consumer inquiries regarding how a policy premium is calculated and why the premium, or change is premium, is so high.
  - The white paper identified the following best practices:
    - 1.b. Review the premium disruption for individual policyholders and how the disruptions can be explained to individual consumers. …and information elements that may assist the regulator's and consumer's understanding of the premium being charged.
    - C.2.a Provide an explanation how the characteristics/rating variables, included in the filed rating plan, logically and intuitively relate to the risk of insurance loss (or expense) for the type of insurance product being priced. Include a discussion of the relevance each characteristic/rating variable has on consumer behavior that would lead to a difference in risk of loss (or expense).
    - C.7.f Explain how the insurer will help educate consumers to mitigate their risk.
    - C.7.h Identify sources to be used at "point of sale" to place individual risks within the matrix of rating system classifications. How can a consumer verify their own "point-of-sale" data and correct any errors?
    - C.7.j Provide the regulator with a description of how the company will respond to consumers' inquiries about how their premium was calculated.
  - The main challenge to consumers is lack of transparency: trying to understand the data and analytics being used to determine their eligibility for products and the price they are being charged. It may not be clear to the consumer how they are being underwritten or what behaviors they can modify or steps they can take to get a better rate. A potential issue with pricing based on predictive analytics is that it can lead to more granular pricing, which benefits some consumers but not others. This broader distributed range of prices could be perceived as unfair. Privacy issues are also a concern for consumers because of a lack of transparency regarding how data is collected and used." [footnote: Big Data and the Role of the Actuary, American Academy of Actuaries, Big Data Task Force, June 2018.]
  - Though regulators may inquire about the above information elements, they often deal with consumers directly on topics such as the following:
    - Determine the extent the model causes premium disruption for individual policyholders, and how the insurer will explain the disruption to individual consumers that inquire about it.
    - Explain how the consumer can mitigate their insurance risk.
    - Assist a consumer in verifying their "point-of-sale" data.
    - Determine the means available to a consumer to correct or contest individual data input values that may be in error.
    - Assist the consumer in understanding how often each risk characteristics (used as input to the model or is in the rating plan) is updated or if the risk characteristic is static.
    - Given an insurer's rating plan relies on a predictive model and knowing all characteristics of a risk, a regulator should be able to audit/calculate the risk's premium without consultation with the insurer.
  - As a future consideration, NAIC or a state may want to explore, with insurers, how to improve communications with the consumer on these topics.

- Discuss guidelines for insurers' handling of consumer-generated data in insurance transactions.
  - Does a consumer have the right to know what data is being used to determine the consumers' premium, where that data came from, and how the consumer can address errors in the data? To what extent is the insurer accountable for the quality of the data used to calculate a consumer's premium, whether that data is internal or external to the insurer's operations? To what extent should the insurer inform the consumer (transparency) and when should the insurer inform the consumer how their premium is calculated? If the consumer is properly informed, the consumer may make physical and behavioral changes to lower their risk, and

subsequently their premium. "This issue deals with consumers' ownership and control of the data they create through interactions with the insurer or devices provided by or monitored by the insurer as well as the permissible uses of those data by insurers." [Center for Economic Justice, comments to the NAIC Accelerated Underwriting (A) Working Group, September 29, 2019]

- Discuss the development of new tools and techniques for monitoring consumer market outcomes resulting from insurers' use of Big Data analytics in property and casualty rating plans.
    - "While regulators have historically pursued consumer protection by reviewing insurers' forms and rates on the front end, the variety and volume of new data sources and complexity of algorithms require a revision to the historical regulatory approach. Consumer protection in an era of Big Data analytics requires regulators to collect and analyze granular data on actual consumer market outcomes. This is necessary not only because comprehensive review on the front end is likely no longer possible, but also because actual market outcomes may differ dramatically from intended or purported market outcomes. Stated differently, it is no longer sufficient (if it ever was) to rely on a front-end assessment of a data source or algorithm to ensure fair consumer treatment and the absence of unfair discrimination. Routine analysis of actual consumer market outcomes is needed. It is also completely feasible today." [footnote: Center for Economic Justice, comments to the NAIC Accelerated Underwriting (A) Working Group, September 29, 2019]
- Discuss revision to model laws regarding advisory organizations.
    - Organizations not licensed or supervised as advisory organizations are engaging in precisely the same type of activities as licensed advisory organizations – collecting data from insurers, analyzing the data and combining it with other data and information, and producing collective pricing and claim settlement recommendations in the form of algorithms. The vendors of algorithms are providing the same type of guidance as the archetype of advisory organizations, the Insurance Services Office, by producing loss cost recommendations. To ensure that data brokers and vendors of algorithms who are engaged in advisory organization activities are properly licensed and supervised, advisory organization model laws could be revised. [Center for Economic Justice, comments to the NAIC Accelerated Underwriting (A) Working Group, September 29, 2019]
- Discuss the need for NAIC to update and strengthen information-sharing platforms and protocols.
- Discuss paper topic beyond GLMs and personal automobile and home insurance applications.
    - The scope of this white paper was narrowed to GLMs as used in personal automobile and home insurance rating applications. Many commenters expressed concern that the paper's scope is too narrow. NAIC may want to expand these best practices or create new best practices for other lines of business, other insurance applications (other than personal automobile and home insurance filings), and other types of models.

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

APPENDIX A – BEST PRACTICE DEVELOPMENT

Best-practices development is a method for reviewing public policy processes that have been effective in addressing particular issues and could be applied to a current problem. This process relies on the assumptions that top performance is a result of good practices and these practices may be adapted and emulated by others to improve results[16].

The term "best practice" can be a misleading one due to the slippery nature of the word "best". When proceeding with policy research of this kind, it may be more helpful to frame the project as a way of identifying practices or processes that have worked exceptionally well and the underlying reasons for their success. This allows for a mix-and-match approach for making recommendations that might encompass pieces of many good practices[17].

Researchers have found that successful best-practice analysis projects share five common phases:

A. Scope

The focus of an effective analysis is narrow, precise and clearly articulated to stakeholders. A project with a broader focus becomes unwieldy and impractical. Furthermore, Bardach urges the importance of realistic expectations in order to avoid improperly attributing results to a best practice without taking into account internal validity problems.

B. Identify Top Performers

Identify outstanding performers in this area to partner with and learn from. In this phase, it is key to recall that a best practice is a tangible behavior or process designed to solve a problem or achieve a goal (i.e. reviewing predictive models contributes to insurance rates that are not unfairly discriminatory). Therefore, top performers are those who are particularly effective at solving a specific problem or regularly achieve desired results in the area of focus.

C. Analyze Best Practices

Once successful practices are identified, analysts will begin to observe, gather information and identify the distinctive elements that contribute to their superior performance. Bardach suggests it is important at this stage to distill the successful elements of the process down to their most essential idea. This allows for flexibility once the practice is adapted for a new organization or location.

D. Adapt

Analyze and adapt the core elements of the practice for application in a new environment. This may require changing some aspects to account for organizational or environmental differences while retaining the foundational concept or idea. This is also the time to identify potential vulnerabilities of the new practice and build in safeguards to minimize risk.

E. Implementation and Evaluation

The final step is to implement the new process and carefully monitor the results. It may be necessary to make adjustments, so it is likely prudent to allow time and resources for this. Once implementation is complete, continued evaluation is important to ensure the practice remains effective.

[16] Ammons, D. N. and Roenigk, D. J. 2014. Benchmarking and Interorganizational Learning in Local Government. *Journal of Public Administration Research and Theory,* Volume 25, Issue 1. P 309-335. https://doi.org/10.1093/jopart/muu014
[17] Bardach, E. and Patashnik, E. 2016. *A Practical Guide for Policy Analysis: The Eightfold Path to More Effective Problem Solving.* Thousand Oaks, CA. CQ Press.

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

APPENDIX B - - GLOSSARY OF TERMS

Adjusting Data – Adjusting data is when the modeler makes any change to the raw data. For example, capping losses, on-leveling, binning, transformation of the data, etc. This includes scrubbing of the data.

Aggregated Data - Aggregated data is straight from the insurer's data banks without modification (e.g., not scrubbed, transformed). Aggregated datasets are those compiled prior to data selection and model building.

Composite Characteristic - A composite characteristic is an individual risk characteristic used to create a composite variable.

Composite Score - A composite score is a number arrived at through the combination of multiple variables by means of a sequence of mathematical steps - for example, a credit-based insurance scoring model.

Composite Variable - A composite variable is a variable created by combining two or more individual risk characteristics of the insured into a single variable.

Continuous Variable - A continuous variable is a numeric variable that represents a measurement on a continuous scale. Examples include age, amount of insurance (in dollars), and population density.
https://www.casact.org/pubs/monographs/papers/05-Goldburd-Khare-Tevet.pdf

Control Variable - Control variables are variables whose relativities are not used in the final rating algorithm but are included when building the model. They are included in the model so that other correlated variables do not pick up their signal. For example, state and year are frequently included in models as control variables so that the different experiences and distributions between states and across time do not influence the rating factors used in the final rating algorithm. [11]

Correlation Matrix - A correlation matrix is a table showing correlation coefficients between sets of variables. Each random variable (X_i) in the table is correlated with each of the other values in the table (X_j). This allows you to see which pairs have the highest correlation. Below is a correlation matrix showing correlation coefficients for combinations of 5 variables B1:B5. The diagonal of the table is always a set of ones, because the correlation between a variable and itself is always 1. You could fill in the upper-right triangle, but these would be a repeat of the lower-left triangle (because B1:B2 is the same as B2:B1); In other words, a correlation matrix is also a symmetric matrix. [xx]

	B1	B2	B3	B4	B5
B1	1				
B2	0.53	1			
B3	0.73	0.44	1		
B4	0.87	0.96	0.41	1	
B5	0.43	0.71	0.72	0.56	1

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Data Dredging - Data dredging is also referred to as data fishing, data snooping, data butchery, and p-hacking. It is the misuse of data analysis to find patterns in data that can be presented as statistically significant when, in fact, there is no real underlying effect. This is done by performing many statistical tests on the data and only paying attention to those that come back with significant results, instead of stating a single hypothesis about an underlying effect before the analysis and then conducting a single test for it.

The process of data dredging involves automatically testing huge numbers of hypotheses about a single data set by exhaustively searching—perhaps for combinations of variables that might show a correlation, and perhaps for groups of cases or observations that show differences in their mean or in their breakdown by some other variable.

Conventional tests of statistical significance are based on the probability that a particular result would arise if chance alone were at work, and necessarily accept some risk of mistaken conclusions of a certain type (mistaken rejections of the null hypothesis). This level of risk is called the significance. When large numbers of tests are performed, some produce false results of this type, hence 5% of randomly chosen hypotheses turn out to be significant at the 5% level, 1% turn out to be significant at the 1% significance level, and so on, by chance alone. When enough hypotheses are tested, it is virtually certain that some will be statistically significant but misleading, since almost every data set with any degree of randomness is likely to contain (for example) some spurious correlations. If they are not cautious, researchers using data mining techniques can be easily misled by these results.

The multiple comparisons hazard is common in data dredging. Moreover, subgroups are sometimes explored without alerting the reader to the number of questions at issue, which can lead to misinformed conclusions.[fnzz]

Data Source - A data source is the original repository of the information used to build the model. For example, information from internal insurance data, an application, a vendor, credit bureaus, government websites, a sub-model, verbal information provided to agents, external sources, consumer information databases, etc.

Discrete Variable - A discrete variable is a variable that can only take on a countable number of values. Examples include number of claims, marital status, and gender.

Discrete Variable Level - Discrete variables are generally referred to as "factors" (not to be confused with rating factors), with values that each factor can take being referred to as "levels".
https://www.casact.org/pubs/dpp/dpp04/04dpp1.pdf

Double-Lift Chart - Double lift charts are similar to simple quantile plots, but rather than sorting based on the predicted loss cost of each model, the double lift chart sorts based on the ratio of the two models' predicted loss costs. Double lift charts directly compare the results of two models.[12]

Exponential Family - The exponential family is a class of distributions that have certain properties that are used in fitting GLMs. It includes many well-known distributions, such as the Normal, Poisson, Gamma, Tweedie, and Binomial distributions. [13]

Fair Credit Reporting Act – The Fair Credit Reporting Act (FCRA), 15 U.S.C. § 1681 (FCRA) is U.S. Federal Government legislation enacted to promote the accuracy, fairness and privacy of consumer information contained in the files of consumer reporting agencies. It was intended to protect consumers from the willful and/or negligent inclusion of inaccurate information in their credit reports. To that end, the FCRA regulates the collection, dissemination and use of consumer information, including consumer credit information.[14] Together with the Fair Debt Collection Practices Act (FDCPA), the FCRA forms the foundation of consumer rights law in the United States. It was originally passed in 1970 and is enforced by the US Federal Trade Commission, the Consumer Financial Protection Bureau and private litigants.

Generalized Linear Model - Generalized linear models (GLMs) are a means of modeling the relationship between a variable whose outcome we wish to predict and one or more explanatory variables. The predicted variable is called the target variable and is denoted y. In property/casualty insurance ratemaking applications, the target variable is typically one of the following:

- Claim count (or claims per exposure)
- Claim severity (i.e., dollars of loss per claim or occurrence)
- Pure premium (i.e., dollars of loss per exposure)
- Loss ratio (i.e., dollars of loss per dollar of premium)

For quantitative target variables such as those above, the GLM will produce an estimate of the expected value of the outcome. For other applications, the target variable may be the occurrence or non-occurrence of a certain event. Examples include:

- Whether or not a policyholder will renew his/her policy.
- Whether a submitted claim contains fraud.

For such variables, a GLM can be applied to estimate the probability that the event will occur.

The explanatory variables, or predictors, are denoted $x_1 \ldots x_p$, where p is the number of predictors in the model. Potential predictors are typically any policy term or policyholder characteristic that an insurer may wish to include in a rating plan. Some examples are:

- Type of vehicle, age, or marital status for personal auto insurance.
- Construction type, building age, or amount of insurance (AOI) for home insurance. [15]

Geodemographic - Geodemographic segmentation (or analysis) is a multivariate statistical classification technique for discovering whether the individuals of a population fall into different groups by making quantitative comparisons of multiple characteristics with the assumption that the differences within any group should be less than the differences between groups. Geodemographic segmentation is based on two principles:

1. People who live in the same neighborhood are more likely to have similar characteristics than are two people chosen at random.
2. Neighborhoods can be categorized in terms of the characteristics of the population that they contain. Any two neighborhoods can be placed in the same category, i.e., they contain similar types of people, even though they are widely separated.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Granularity of Data - The granularity of data refers to the size in which data fields are sub-divided.[yy]

For example, a postal address can be recorded, with coarse granularity, as a single field:
· address = 200 2nd Ave. South #358, St. Petersburg, FL 33701-4313 USA

Or, with fine granularity, as multiple fields:
· street address = 200 2nd Ave. South #358
· city = St. Petersburg
· state = FL
· postal code = 33701-4313
· country = USA

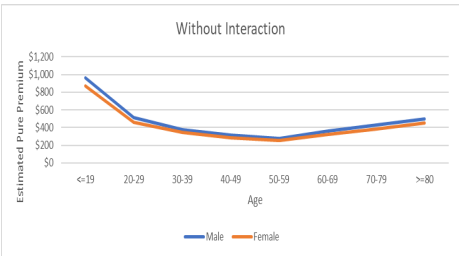
Or, even finer granularity:
· street = 2nd Ave. South
· address number = 200
· suite/apartment number = #358
· city = St. Petersburg
· state = FL
· postal-code = 33701
· postal-code-add-on = 4313
· country = USA

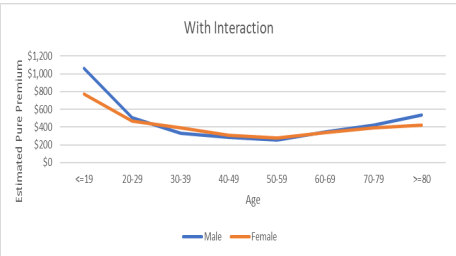
Home Insurance – Home insurance covers damage to the property, contents, and outstanding structures (if applicable), as well as loss of use, liability and medical coverage. The perils covered, and amount of insurance provided are detailed in the policy contract. [16]

Insurance Data - Data collected by the insurance company.

Interaction Term - Two predictor variables are said to interact if the effect of one of the predictors on the target variable depends on the level of the other. Suppose that predictor variables X_1 and X_2 interact. A GLM modeler could account for this interaction by including an interaction term of the form X_1X_2 in the formula for the linear predictor. For instance, rather than defining the linear predictor as $\eta = \beta_0 + \beta_1X_1 + \beta_2X_2$, they could set $\eta = \beta_0 + \beta_1X_1 + \beta_2X_2 + \beta_3X_1X_2$.[ww]

The following two plots of modeled personal auto bodily injury pure premium by age and gender illustrate this effect. The plots are based on two otherwise identical log-link GLMs, built using the same fictional dataset, with the only difference between the two being that the second model includes the Age*Gender interaction term while the first does not. Notice that the male curve in the first plot is a constant multiple of the female curve, while in the second plot the ratios of the male to female values differ from age to age.





Lift Chart - See definition of quantile plot.

Linear Predictor - A linear predictor is the linear combination of explanatory variables (X_1, X_2, ... X_k) in the model... e.g., $\beta_0 + \beta_1 x_1 + \beta_2 x_2$.[18]

Link Function - The link function, η or $g(\mu)$, specifies the link between random and systematic components. It describes how the expected value of the response relates to the linear predictor of explanatory variables; e.g., $\eta = g(E(Y_i)) = E(Y_i)$ for linear regression, or $\eta = \text{logit}(\pi)$ for logistic regression.[19]

Missing data - Missing data occurs when some records contain blanks or "Not Available" or "Null" where variable values should be.

Non-Insurance Data - Non-insurance data is data provided by another party other than the insurance company.

Offset Variable – Offset variables (or factors) are model variables with a known or pre-specified coefficient. Their relativities are included in the model and the final rating algorithm, but they are generated from other studies outside the multivariate analysis and fixed (not allowed to change) in the model when it is run. Examples of offset variables include limit and deductible relativities that are more appropriately derived via loss elimination analysis. The resulting relativities are then included in the multivariate model as offsets. Another example is using an offset factor to account for the exposure in the records; this does not get included in the final rating algorithm. [20]

Overfitting – Overfitting is the production of an analysis that corresponds too closely or exactly to a particular set of data and may, therefore, fail to fit additional data or predict future observation reliably.[21]

PCA Approach (Principal Component Analysis) – The PCA method creates multiple new variables from correlated groups of predictors. Those new variables exhibit little or no correlation between them—thereby making them potentially more useful in a GLM. A PCA in a filing can be described as "a GLM within a GLM." One of the more common applications of PCA is geodemographic analysis, where many attributes are used to modify territorial differentials on, for example, a census block level.

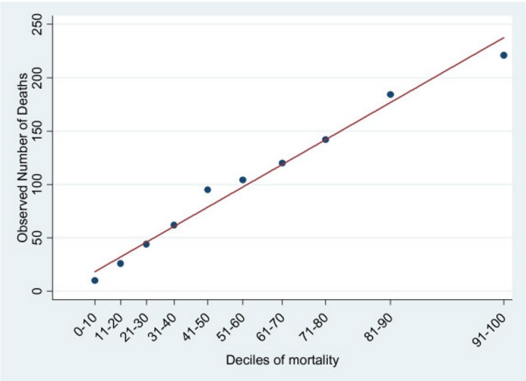
Personal Automobile Insurance – Personal automobile insurance is insurance for privately owned motor vehicles and trailers for use on public roads not owned or used for commercial purposes. This includes personal auto combinations of private passenger auto, motorcycle, financial responsibility bonds, recreational vehicles and/or other personal auto. Policies include any combination of coverage such as the following: auto liability, personal injury protection (PIP), medical payments (MP), uninsured/underinsured motorist (UM/UIM); specified causes of loss, comprehensive, and collision.[22]

Post-model Adjustment - Post-model adjustment is any adjustment made to the output of the model including but not limited to adjusting rating factors or removal of variables.

Probability Distribution – A probability distribution is a statistical function that describes all the possible values and likelihoods that a random variable can take within a given range. The chosen probability distribution is supposed to best represent the likely outcomes.

Proxy Variable - A proxy variable is any characteristic that indirectly captures the effect of another characteristic whether or not that characteristic is used in the insurer's rating plan.

Quantile Plot - A quantile plot is a visual representation of a model's ability to accurately differentiate between the best and the worst risks. Data is sorted by predicted value from smallest to largest, the data is then bucketed into quantiles with the same volume of exposures, within each bucket calculate the average predicted value and the average actual value. Plot for each quantile the actual and the predicted value. The first quantile contains the risks that the model predicts have the best experience and the last quantile contains the risks predicted to have the worst experience. The plot shows three things: how well the model predicts actual values by quantile, the predicted value should be increasing as the quantile increases, and the lift of the model, the difference between the first and last quantile, the larger it indicates the model's ability to distguish between the best and worst risk.[23] An example follows:



Rating Algorithm – A rating algorithm is the mathematical or computational component of the rating plan used to calculate an insured's premiums.

Rating Category - A rating category is the same as a rating characteristic can be quantitative or qualitative.

Rating Characteristic - A rating characteristic is a specific risk criterion of the insured used to define the level of the rating variable that applies to the insured. Ex. Rating variable- Driver age, Rating characteristic- Age 42

Rating Factor – A rating factor is the numerical component included in the rate pages of the rating plan's manual. Rating factors are used together with the rating algorithm to calculate the insured's premiums.

Rating Plan – The rating plan describes in detail how to combine the various components in the rules and rate pages to calculate the overall premium charged for any risk that is not specifically pre-printed in a rate table. The rating plan is very specific and includes explicit instructions, such as:

- the order in which rating variables should be considered;
- how the effect of rating variables is applied in the calculation of premium (e.g., multiplicative, additive, or some unique mathematical expression);
- the existence of maximum and minimum premiums (or in some cases the maximum discount or surcharge that can be applied) ;
- specifics associated with any rounding that takes place.

If the insurance product contains multiple coverages, then separate rating plans by coverage may apply.[24]

Rating System - The rating system is the insurance company's IT infrastructure that produces the rates derived from the rating algorithm.

Rating Tier - A rating tier is rating based on a combination of rating characteristics rather than a single rating characteristic resulting in a separation of groups of insureds into different rate levels within the same or separate companies. Often, rating tiers are used to differentiate quality of risk, e.g., substandard, standard, or preferred.

Rating Treatment - Rating treatment is the manner in which an aspect of the rating affects an insured's premium.

Rating Variable - A rating variable is a risk criterion of the insured used to modify the base rate in a rating algorithm. https://www.casact.org/library/studynotes/werner_modlin_ratemaking.pdf

Raw Data - Raw data is data before scrubbing, transformation etc. takes place … "as is" when received from a source.

Sample Record - A sample record is one line of data from a data source including all variables. For example:

Record	ZIP	Garage Type	Lot Size	Roof	Square Feet	Replacement Cost	Heating	Living Area Sqft	Num Stories	Style	Num Bedrooms
1	04254	garage, basement	25700	asphalt shingle	1680	213000	FORCED HOT WATER	1680	1	Ranch	3

Scrubbed Data - Scrubbed data is data reviewed for errors, where "N/A" has been replaced with a value, and where most transformations have been performed. Data that has been "scrubbed" is now in a useable format to begin building the model.

Scrubbing Data - Scrubbing is the process of editing, amending, or removing data in a dataset that is incorrect, incomplete, improperly formatted, or duplicated.

SME - Subject Matter Expert.

Sub-Model - A sub-model is any model that provides input into another model.

Transformation - A transformation is a change to a variable by taking a function of that variable, for example, when age's value is replaced by the value (age)^2. The result is called a **transformation variable**.

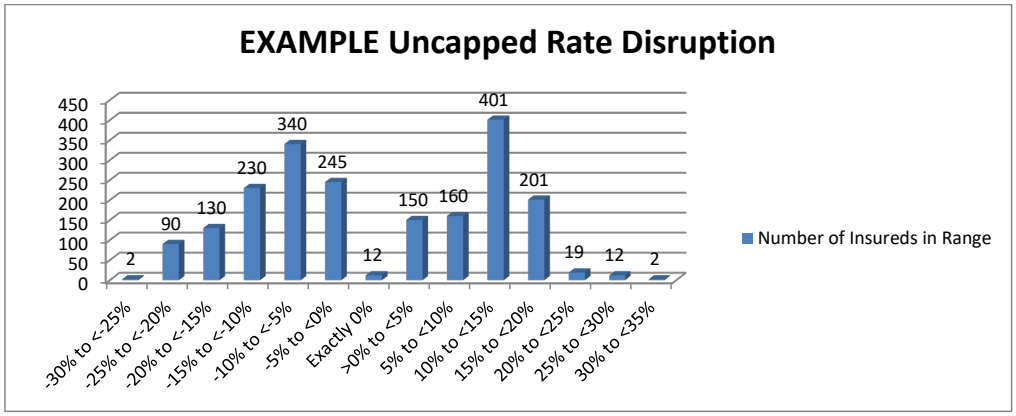
Voluntarily Reported Data - Voluntarily reported data is data directly obtained by a company from a consumer. Examples would be data taken directly of an application for insurance or obtained verbally by a company representative.

Univariate Model – A univariate model is a model that only has one independent variable.

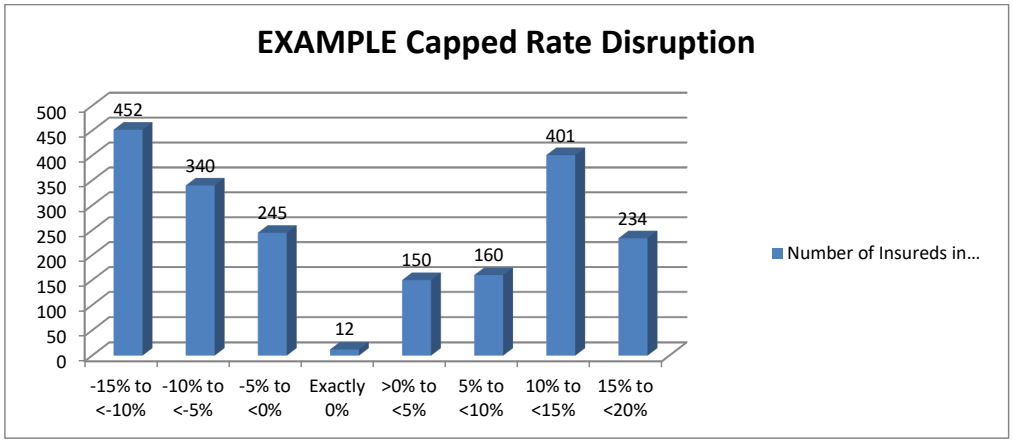
Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

APPENDIX C – SAMPLE RATE-DISRUPTION TEMPLATE

State Division of Insurance - EXAMPLE for Rate Disruption			*Template Updated October 2018*	
● First, fill in the boxes for minimum and maximum individual impacts, shaded in light blue. Default values in the cells are examples only.				
● The appropriate percent-change ranges will then be generated based on the maximum/minimum changes.				
● For every box shaded in light green, replace "ENTER VALUE" with the number of affected insureds within the corresponding change range.				
● Once all values are filled in, use the "Charts" feature in Excel to generate a histogram to visually display the spread of impacts.				
NOTE: Values of Minimum % Change, Maximum % Change, and Total Number of Insureds must reconcile to the Rate/Rule Schedule in SERFF.				
	Uncapped			***Capped (If Applicable)***
Minimum % Change	-30.000%		**Minimum % Change**	-15.000%
Maxmium % Change	30.000%		**Maxmium % Change**	15.000%
Total Number of Insureds (Auto-Calculated)	1994		**Total Number of Insureds (Auto-Calculated)**	1994
	Uncapped Rate Disruption		***Capped Rate Disruption (If Applicable)***	
Percent-Change Range	**Number of Insureds in Range**		**Percent-Change Range**	**Number of Insureds in Range**
-30% to <-25%	2		-15% to <-10%	452
-25% to <-20%	90		-10% to <-5%	340
-20% to <-15%	130		-5% to <0%	245
-15% to <-10%	230		Exactly 0%	12
-10% to <-5%	340		>0% to <5%	150
-5% to <0%	245		5% to <10%	160
Exactly 0%	12		10% to <15%	401
>0% to <5%	150		15% to <20%	234
5% to <10%	160			
10% to <15%	401			
15% to <20%	201			
20% to <25%	19			
25% to <30%	12			
30% to <35%	2			



Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX



State Division of Insurance - EXAMPLE for Largest Percentage Increase *Template Updated October 2018*

● Fill in fields highlighted in light green. Fields highlighted in red are imported from the Template for Rate Disruption.

Largest Percentage Increase		***Corresponding Dollar Increase (for Insured Receiving Largest Percentage Increase)***			
Uncapped Change	30.00%	**Uncapped Dollar Change**	$165.00	**Current Premium**	$550.00
Capped Change (If Applicable)	15.00%	**Capped $ Change (If Applicable)**	$82.50	**Proposed Premium**	$632.50

Characteristics of Policy (Fill in Below)

● **For Auto Insurance:** At minimum, identify the age and gender of each named insured, limits by coverage, territory, make / model of vehicle(s), prior accident / violation history, and any other key attributes whose treatments are affected by this filing.

● **For Home Insurance:** At minimum, identify age and gender of each named insured, amount of insurance, territory, construction type, protection class, any prior loss history, and any other key attributes whose treatments are affected by this filing.

Automobile policy: Three insureds - Male (Age 54), Female (Age 49), and Male (Age 25). **Territory:** Las Vegas, ZIP Code 89105.

Vehicle:	**BI Limits:**	**PD Limits:**	**UM/UIM Limits:**	**MED Limits:**	**COMP Deductible:**	**COLL Deductible:**
2009 Ford Focus	$50,000 / $100,000	$25,000	$50,000 / $100,000	$5,000	$500	$1,000
2003 Honda Accord	$25,000 / $50,000	$10,000	$25,000 / $50,000	$1,000	$500	$1,000

No prior accidents, 1 prior speeding conviction for 25-year-old male. Policy receives EFT discount and loyalty discount.

Primary impacts are the increases to the relativities for the age of insured, ZIP Code 89105, COLL Deductible of $1,000, and symbol for 2003 Honda Accord.

Most Significant Impacts to This Policy (Identify attributes - e.g., base-rate change or changes to individual rating variables)

NOTE: If capping is proposed to apply for this policy, include the impact of capping at the end, after displaying uncapped impacts by attribute. Add rows as needed. Total percent and dollar impacts should reconcile to the values presented above in this exhibit.

Attribute	**% Impact (Uncapped)**	**Dollar Impact (Uncapped)**
Insured Age (M/25)	12.00%	$66.00
COLL Deductible ($1,000)	10.00%	$61.60
Territory (89105)	4.00%	$27.10
Vehicle Symbol (2003 Honda Accord)	1.46%	$10.29
Effect of Capping	-11.54%	-$82.50
TOTAL	**15.00%**	**$82.50**

What lengths of policy terms does the insurer offer in this book of business?

Check all options that apply below.

- ☐ 12-Month Policies
- ☑ 6-Month Policies
- ☐ 3-Month Policies
- ☐ Other (SPECIFY)

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

State Division of Insurance - EXAMPLE for Largest Dollar Increase					*Template Updated October 2018*		
• Fill in fields highlighted in light green.							
Largest Dollar Increase			***Corresponding Percentage Increase (for Insured Receiving Largest Dollar Increase)***				
Uncapped Change		$306.60	**Current Premium**	$2,555.00	**Uncapped Percent Change**		12.00%
Capped Change (If Applicable)		$306.60	**Proposed Premium**	$2,861.60	**Capped % Change (If Applicable)**		12.00%
Characteristics of Policy (Fill in Below)							
• **For Auto Insurance:** At minimum, identify the age and gender of each named insured, limits by coverage, territory, make / model of vehicle(s), prior accident / violation history, and any other key attributes whose treatments are affected by this filing.							
• **For Home Insurance:** At minimum, identify age and gender of each named insured, amount of insurance, territory, construction type, protection class, any prior loss history, and any other key attributes whose treatments are affected by this filing.							
Automobile policy: Two insureds - Male (Age 33), Female (Age 32). **Territory:** Reno, ZIP Code 89504.							
Vehicle:	**BI Limits:**	**PD Limits:**	**UM/UIM Limits:**	**MED Limits:**	**COMP Deductible:**	**COLL Deductible:**	
2016 Tesla Model S	$200,000 / $600,000	$50,000	$200,000 / $600,000	$10,000	$2,500	$2,500	
2015 Mercedes-Benz C-Class (W205)	$200,000 / $600,000	$50,000	$200,000 / $600,000	$10,000	$2,500	$2,500	
1 prior at-fault accident for 32-year-old female. Policy receives EFT discount and loyalty discount. Primary impacts are the increases to the relativities for the age of insured, symbol for 2015 Mercedes-Benz C-Class, and increased-limit factors for Property Damage and Medical Payments coverages.							
Most Significant Impacts to This Policy (Identify attributes - e.g., base-rate change or changes to individual rating variables)							
NOTE: If capping is proposed to apply for this policy, include the impact of capping at the end, after displaying uncapped impacts by attribute. Add rows as needed. Total percent and dollar impacts should reconcile to the values presented above in this exhibit.							
Attribute	**% Impact (Uncapped)**	**Dollar Impact (Uncapped)**					
Insured Age (M/33)	3.15%	$80.48					
Insured Age (F/32)	3.23%	$85.13					
Vehicle Symbol (2015 Mercedes-Benz C-Class)	2.45%	$66.65					
Increased-Limit Factor for PD	1.55%	$43.20					
Increased-Limit Factor for MED	1.10%	$31.14					
TOTAL	**12.00%**	**$306.60**					

APPENDIX D – INFORMATION NEEDED BY REGULATOR MAPPED INTO BEST PRACTICES

TBD

APPENDIX E – REFERENCES

https://www.casact.org/pubs/monographs/papers/05-Goldburd-Khare-Tevet.pdf

DRAFTING NOTE 10/15/19: WILL NEED TO CORRECT ALL FOOTNOTES AND INSERT REFERENCES. THE FOLLOWING IS SAVED HERE UNTIL MOVED TO THE CORRECT LOCATION.

[11] www.casact.org/cms/pdf/Practical_Guide_for_Evaluating_Predictive_Models_Closter_Carmean.pdf

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners 49

[12] https://www.casact.org/newsletter/index.cfm?fa=viewart&id=6540

[13] www.casact.org/pubs/monographs/papers/05-Goldburd-Khare-Tevet.pdf

[14] Dlabay, Les R.; Burrow, James L.; Brad, Brad (2009). Intro to Business. Mason, Ohio: South-Western Cengage Learning. p. 471. ISBN 978-0-538-44561-0.

[15] www.casact.org/pubs/monographs/papers/05-Goldburd-Khare-Tevet.pdf

[16] www.casact.org/library/studynotes/Werner_Modlin_Ratemaking.pdf

[17] https://docs.microsoft.com/en-us/analysis-services/data-mining/lift-chart-analysis-services-data-mining

[18] www.casact.org/pubs/monographs/papers/05-Goldburd-Khare-Tevet.pdf

[19] newonlinecourses.science.psu.edu/stat504/node/216

[20] www.casact.org/cms/pdf/Practical_Guide_for_Evaluating_Predictive_Models_Closter_Carmean.pdf

[21] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/OxfordDictionaries.com

[22] https://www.naic.org/documents/industry_pcm_p_c_2019.pdf

[23] https://www.casact.org/pubs/monographs/papers/05-Goldburd-Khare-Tevet.pdf

[24] https://www.casact.org/library/studynotes/Werner_Modlin_Ratemaking.pdf

[zz] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Data_dredging

[yy] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Granularity#Data_granularity

[xx] https://www.statisticshowto.datasciencecentral.com/correlation-matrix

[ww] To see that this second definition accounts for the interaction, note that it is equivalent to $\eta = \beta_0 + \beta_{1'}X_1 + \beta_2X_2$ and to $\eta = \beta_0 + \beta_1X_1 + \beta_{2'}X_2$, with $\beta_{1'} = \beta_1 + \beta_3X_2$ and $\beta_{2'} = \beta_2 + \beta_3X_1$. Since $\beta_{1'}$ is a function of X_2 and $\beta_{2'}$ is a function of X_1, these two equivalences say that the effect of X_1 depends on the level of X_2 and vice versa.

REFERENCES:

• "Generalized Linear Models for Insurance Rating." CAS Monograph Series Number 5, by Mark Goldburd et al., Casualty Actuarial Society, 2016, pp. 52-58. Accessed at: https://www.casact.org/pubs/monographs/papers/05-Goldburd-Khare-Tevet.pdf
• An Introduction to Statistical Learning: with Applications in R, by Gareth James et al., Springer, 2017, pp. 87–90. Accessed at: http://faculty.marshall.usc.edu/gareth-james/ISL/ISLR%20Seventh%20Printing.pdf

AMERICAN ACADEMY of ACTUARIES
Objective. Independent. Effective.™

November 21, 2019

Kris DeFrain, FCAS, MAAA, CPCU
Director of Research and Actuarial Services
National Association of Insurance Commissioners (NAIC) Central Office

Via Email

Re: CASTF Regulatory Review of Predictive Models White Paper

Dear Kris,

As the American Academy of Actuaries'[1] senior property/casualty fellow, I appreciate this opportunity to comment further on the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical Task Force (CASTF) draft white paper discussing best practices for the Regulatory Review of Predictive Models (RRPM). My comments herein relate to the discussion draft released on October 15, 2019.

Throughout the RRPM paper, the philosophical benefits of predictive analytics and big data are well documented. Additionally, the paper describes well the challenges inherent in reviewing the models and regulating rates resulting from these models. The American Academy of Actuaries remains committed to effective actuarial practice in this area. It was our great pleasure to once again host a day-long session on predictive modeling at the NAIC Insurance Summit this past June. I will also point out anew that in 2018, the Academy produced a monograph, *Big Data and the Role of the Actuary*, which includes extensive sections on regulatory and professionalism considerations. My comments here will be brief, and it is my hope that they will be helpful to you and the CASTF members.

First, I will focus on a technical point. In Section VI, we see that the wording has been modified to emphasize the concept that input characteristics and rating factors are related to the expected loss or expense differences in risk. I strongly agree with this shift from the earlier version. However, I note that in A.4.b and B.3.d, the wording of "rational relationship" and "rational explanation" are less precise. I was not certain if this was intentional or an oversight. The current Section VI wording would seem to lead to better actuarial practice.

[1] The American Academy of Actuaries is a 19,500+ member professional association whose mission is to serve the public and the U.S. actuarial profession. For more than 50 years, the Academy has assisted public policymakers on all levels by providing leadership, objective expertise, and actuarial advice on risk and financial security issues. The Academy also sets qualification, practice, and professionalism standards for actuaries in the United States.

1850 M Street NW Suite 300 Washington, DC 20036 Telephone 202 223 8196 Facsimile 202 872 1948 www.actuary.org

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

My second point is more philosophical than technical. It is one that I have raised before, and I suspect that you have received similar feedback from others. In short, the new requirements of the RRPM process have the potential to become unwieldly. Rate filers and regulatory reviewers will have to perform considerably more detailed work as a result. I certainly note throughout the document that you reference the fact that the RRPM structure is meant as guidance to regulators and is not binding. I also note considerable conciliatory language throughout. Knowing many of the CASTF members personally, I have no doubt that this is genuine.

Finally, I note that you have somewhat scaled back the list of potential request items and in some cases reduced the Level of Importance. All of this notwithstanding, one can hope that the near-term learning curve that will result will be brief and that delays will not be onerous.

In closing, I wish to reiterate that the American Academy of Actuaries remains committed to working with CASTF on this matter.

If you have any questions about these comments, contact me (gibson@actuary.org) or Marc Rosenberg, senior casualty policy analyst, at 202-785-7865 or rosenberg@actuary.org.

Sincerely,

Richard Gibson, MAAA, FCAS
Senior Casualty Fellow
American Academy of Actuaries

1850 M Street NW Suite 300 Washington, DC 20036 Telephone 202 223 8196 Facsimile 202 872 1948 www.actuary.org

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

American Property Casualty Insurance Association
INSURING AMERICA apci.org

November 22, 2019

Kris DeFrain, FCAS, MAAA, CPCU
Director, Research and Actuarial Services
National Association of Insurance Commissioners (NAIC)
NAIC Central Office
1100 Walnut Street, Suite 1500 Kansas City, MO
64106-2197

Sent via e-mail at kdefrain@naic.org

RE: CASTF – Regulatory Review of Predictive Models: version 10-15-2019

The American Property Casualty Insurance Association (APCIA)[1] appreciates the opportunity to provide comment on the NAIC Casualty Actuarial and Statistical Task Force (CASTF) exposure draft, dated October 15, 2019, regarding the *Regulatory Review of Predictive Models*.

The APCIA remains committed to working collaboratively with the Task Force in support of innovation and the effort to leverage the advancements in technology and data analytics to effectively respond to the changing risks and needs of our insurance consumers. The APCIA believes that development of best practices regarding the regulatory review of predictive models can foster beneficial upfront dialogue between the filing company and regulator that supports an efficient and effective review appropriately focused on ensuring compliance with applicable regulatory rating standards. However, the APCIA cautions against developing best practices that could create new standards or establish information elements that extend the statutory scope of the rate review process.

The following outlines our priority items of interest in the October 15, version of the white paper:

1. Section VI. *Guidance for Regulatory Review of Predictive Models (Best Practices)*
   a. Best Practices #1: Remove the newly added language "or other analysis". These Best Practices relate to the review of a predictive model used to inform how an insured's premium is determined. It is unnecessary to broaden the scope beyond predictive models to include "other analysis".
   b. Best Practices #3: The regulator should "Consider whether the model is an update to or resolves a model submitted within a previously approved filing or, is completely new to the rating plan." This can help the reviewer save time by using information from the previous review of the

[1] Representing nearly 60 percent of the U.S. property casualty insurance market, the American Property Casualty Insurance Association (APCIA) promotes and protects the viability of private competition for the benefit of consumers and insurers. APCIA represents the broadest cross-section of home, auto, and business insurers of any national trade association. APCIA members represent all sizes, structures, and regions, protecting families, communities, and businesses in the U.S. and across the globe.

555 12th Street, NW, Suite 550, Washington, DC 20004 | 202-828-7100
444 North Capitol Street NW, Suite 801, Washington, DC 20001 | 202-639-0490
8700 W. Bryn Mawr Avenue, Suite 1200S, Chicago, IL 60631-3512 | 847-297-7800

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

predictive model.

c. Opening paragraph and Best Practices #3: Remove "and improves." "Improve" applies subjectivity and may result in different interpretations from different stakeholders (regulators, consumers, agents, insurers). The Best Practices should be agnostic to how the new or resolved predictive model impacts the rating plan. After the predictive model is reviewed, then the state's DOI may determine if the predictive model "improved" the rating plan relative to their regulatory responsibilities.

d. Best Practices 4a: revise "actuarially sound" to "consistent with actuarial standards of practice, other applicable professional standards." Otherwise, we suggest that CASTF define the term "actuarially sound" in the glossary. As stressed in previous APCIA feedback, reference to applicable actuarial standards and principles should give the regulator greater comfort and knowledge of the general professional practices that guide the elements of the actuary's filed rating plan, including the relevant aspects and use of any predictive model.

2. Section VII - Comments on specific *Information Elements*

a. C.1.c - Revise this information element to include a list of the *relevant* characteristics/variables from the associated predictive model. A predictive model may only impact one part of the rating plan, for example solving for expenses as opposed to indemnity costs. It will be extremely burdensome and unnecessarily exhaustive to both the company producing the filing and the DOI reviewing the filing to discuss all variables used in any capacity to produce a rating plan. A relevant list of variables will aid in reviewing the filed predictive model for prohibited variables and appropriate modeling procedures, which is consistent with the goals of these Best Practices. A review of the information element as stated is a review of the entire rating plan, consistent with the responsibilities of a DOI filing reviewer, but beyond the scope of this White Paper.

b. B.4.b, B.4.c, B.4.d - P-values, Statistical Significance, and all listed statistics should not be required. For example, P-values are not always used to develop a model. The APCIA suggests rewording these information elements to align with the Best Practice #2a, specifically determining how the resulting rating factors (or coefficients) are related to the differences in risk. The insurer can then provide a narrative and results for their process of following this Best Practice. Otherwise, this is an exercise where an insurer will provide p-values that are not used in developing a model. A reviewer at the DOI will question high p-values, but the modelers will not have an adequate response since p-values were not reviewed. The information elements as written are unduly prescribing how to develop a predictive model.

3. Section X *Other Considerations*

a. *Discuss Correlation vs. Causality.* This discussion is establishing a newly defined standard in reviewing a predictive model. However, the discussion of correlation vs. causality is not limited to the variables/characteristics used in a predictive model. Consistency should be applied to all variables/characteristics used in any capacity in a rating plan. The review of a predictive model should have similar Best Practices with those for reviewing a rating plan when the requested information (causation) is not unique to a predictive model. Rational explanations for the predictiveness of a variable are subjective and each regulator, actuary, data scientist, etc. has his or her own opinion. It is understood that regulators have the authority to impose standards of a rating plan to ensure that state laws are followed, e.g. avoiding unfair discrimination and specifically unaccepted variables. However, the APCIA encourages each DOI that may

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

implement or revise this subjective standard to determine and communicate their position relative to the specific statutes and regulations of their respective state. Clear communication on how companies should discuss causation vs. correlation and how a DOI will evaluate the discussion will provide companies with the understanding of how to build a rating plan for that state.

b. C.2.a. The APCIA reiterates our objection to guidance that suggests all characteristics and rating variables can be isolated and related to the risk of insurance loss in a manner that is logical and intuitive to any regulator or consumer regardless of their background or expertise. We agree that an insurer should be able to show that there is statistically significant correlation between a predictive variable and loss. However, an intuitive explanation is not proof of causation. An intuitive explanation may be illusory. Instead, the focus should be on identifying variables that are unfairly discriminatory. So long as a variable is not shown to be unfairly discriminatory, as that standard is currently and in past applied, its use should be permitted without requirement of an intuitive explanation. Insurers could be required to attest to the fact its variables are not unfairly discriminatory. A regulator could then object to use of a variable that the regulator can demonstrate as unfairly discriminatory.

The APCIA believes that for this white paper to meet its purpose of providing effective and practical regulatory guidance to improve the quality of predictive model reviews across states and aid speed to market and the competitiveness of the state marketplace, measures should be taken prior to adoption to demonstrate its efficacy for regulators and the industry. To that end, the APCIA strongly suggests "field testing" the Best Practices in Section VI using the *Information Elements for Regulatory Review* in Section VII. This idea of field testing was raised by a regulator member of the Task Force during its October 15, conference call.

<u>Why is Field Testing needed?</u> The CASTF White Paper drafting group stated, "*We believe that there is a misunderstanding between the terms "best practices" and "information elements" that have been identified in this paper. Many comments appear to interpret "information elements" to mean "best practices" and as such have concerns. We believe the concerns raised in this and other similar comments is with the "information elements" that regulators may find helpful when applying the "best practices.""* However, the White Paper does not clarify which Best Practices are supported by each information element. Therefore, DOI's are required to understand all information elements to determine which to use when implementing these Best Practices in reviewing a predictive model filing. The White Paper would benefit from field testing that could provide more practical guidance in applying these valuable Best Practices.

<u>What does it achieve?</u> The CASTF members can review true examples from companies in providing information elements to satisfy the Best Practices. The examples can be discussed by those with knowledge of predictive modeling to educate and give guidance on adequate responses provided by a company or responses that require additional regulator questions.

<u>Why does it need to occur before the final adoption of the White Paper?</u> Field testing may identify needed revisions to the White Paper before it is finalized and implemented as information elements may provide too much or too little information to evaluate the Best Practices. If the CASTF does not leverage field testing, these practical learnings will occur individually in each state as the Best Practices are applied. Clarity and consistency of implementation across many states will aid

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

regulators because it increases the ability to discuss findings with each other or leverage potential NAIC assistance in reviewing predictive models. Clarity in how states will implement these Best Practices will aid companies in preparing documentation of a predictive model. The documentation often occurs during or immediately after solving the model. Companies are better able to provide filing requirements if known ahead of time because model documentation may be months before the model is implemented in a state's rating plan and provided to the DOI in a filing.

Thank you again for the opportunity to comment. We look forward to working with the Task Force to achieve a solution that benefits regulators, insurers and ultimately our consumers.

****

Respectfully Submitted,

David Kodama, Jr.
Assistant Vice President, Research & Policy Analysis

555 12th Street, NW, Suite 550, Washington, DC 20004 | 202-828-7100
444 North Capitol Street NW, Suite 801, Washington, DC 20001 | 202-639-0490
8700 W. Bryn Mawr Avenue, Suite 1200S, Chicago, IL 60631-3512 | 847-297-7800

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

From California DOI

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

EXPOSURE NOTE: The drafting group considered comments submitted based on the 5/14/19 draft of the bulk of the paper and comments submitted on the 7/24/19 draft of Sections VIII "Proposed Changes to the *Product Filing Review Handbook*" and IX "Proposed State Guidance" (exposed 8/3/19). Please submit comments to Kris DeFrain (kdefrain@naic.org) on this 10/14/19 draft by Nov. ___, 2019.

Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force

Regulatory Review of Predictive Models

Table of Contents

I. Introduction....2
II. What is a "Best Practice?"....2
III. Do Regulators Need Best Practices to Review Predictive Models?....3
IV. Scope....5
V. Confidentiality....5
VI. Guidance for Regulatory Review of Predictive Models (Best Practices)....6
VII. Predictive Models – Information for Regulatory Review....7
VIII. Proposed Changes to the *Product Filing Review Handbook*....27
IX. Proposed State Guidance....35
X. Other Considerations....35
XI. Recommendations Going Forward....39
XII. Appendix A – Best Practice Development....40
XIII. Appendix B - - Glossary of Terms....41
XIV. Appendix C – Sample Rate-Disruption Template....50
XV. Appendix D – Information Needed by Regulator Mapped into Best Practices....52
XVI. Appendix E – References....52

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

I. INTRODUCTION

Insurers' use of predictive analytics along with big data has significant potential benefits to both consumers and insurers. Predictive analytics can reveal insights into the relationship between consumer behavior and the cost of insurance, lower the cost of insurance for many, and provide incentives for consumers to better control and mitigate loss. However, predictive analytic techniques are evolving rapidly and leaving many regulators without the necessary tools to effectively review insurers' use of predictive models in insurance applications.

When a rate plan is truly innovative, the insurer must anticipate or imagine the reviewers' interests because reviewers will respond with unanticipated questions and have unique educational needs. Insurers can learn from the questions, teach the reviewers, and so forth. When that back-and-forth learning is memorialized and retained, filing requirements and insurer presentations can be routinely organized to meet or exceed reviewers' needs and expectations. Hopefully, this paper helps bring more consistency ~~and~~ to the art of reviewing predictive models within a rate filing.

The Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force (CASTF) has been charged with identifying best practices to serve as a guide to state insurance departments in their review of predictive models[1] underlying rating plans. There were two charges given to CASTF by the Property and Casualty Insurance (C) Committee at the request of the Big Data (EX) Working Group:

A. Draft and propose changes to the *Product Filing Review Handbook* to include best practices for review of predictive models and analytics filed by insurers to justify rates.

B. Draft and propose state guidance (e.g., information, data) for rate filings that are based on complex predictive models.

This paper will identify best practices when reviewing predictive models and analytics filed by insurers with regulators to justify rates and provide state guidance for review of rate filings based on predictive models. Upon adoption of this paper by the Executive (EX) Committee and Plenary, the Task Force will evaluate how to incorporate these best practices into the *Product Filing Review Handbook* and will recommend such changes to the Speed to Market (EX) Working Group.

II. WHAT IS A "BEST PRACTICE?"

A best practice is a form of program evaluation in public policy. At its most basic level, a practice is a "tangible and visible behavior… [based on] an idea about how the actions…will solve a problem or achieve a goal" [2]. Best practices are used to maintain quality as an alternative to mandatory legislated standards and can be based on self-assessment or benchmarking.[3] Therefore, a best practice represents an effective method of problem solving. The "problem" regulators want to solve is probably better posed as seeking an answer to this question: How can regulators determine that predictive models, as used in rate filings, are compliant with state laws and regulations?

Key Regulatory Principles

In this paper, best practices are based on the following principles that promote a comprehensive and coordinated review of predictive models across states:

1. *State insurance regulators will maintain their current rate regulatory authority.*
2. *State insurance regulators will be able to share information to aid companies in getting insurance products to market more quickly.*
3. *State insurance regulators will share expertise and discuss technical issues regarding predictive models.*
4. *State insurance regulators will maintain confidentiality, where appropriate, regarding predictive models.*

In this paper, best practices are presented in the form of guidance to regulators who review predictive models and to insurance companies filing rating plans that incorporate predictive models. Guidance will identify specific information

[1] In this paper, references to "model" or "predictive model" are the same as "complex predictive model" unless qualified.
[2] Bardach, E. and Patashnik, E. (2016.) *A Practical Guide for Policy Analysis, The Eightfold Path to More Effective Problem Solving.* Thousand Oaks, CA: CQ Press. See Appendix A for an overview of Bardach's best-practice analysis.
[3] Bogan, C.E. and English, M.J. (1994). Benchmarking for Best Practices: Winning Through Innovative Adaptation. New York: McGraw-Hill.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

useful to a regulator in the review of a predictive model, comment on what might be important about that information and, where appropriate, provide insight as to when the information might identify an issue the regulator needs to be aware of or explore further.

III. DO REGULATORS NEED BEST PRACTICES TO REVIEW PREDICTIVE MODELS?

The term "predictive model" refers to a set of models that use statistics to predict outcomes[4]. When applied to insurance, the model is chosen to estimate the probability or expected value of an outcome given a set amount of input data; for example, models can predict the frequency of loss, the severity of loss, or the pure premium. The generalized linear model (GLM)[5] is a commonly used predictive model in insurance applications, particularly in building an insurance product's rating plan.

Depending on definitional boundaries, predictive modeling can sometimes overlap with the field of machine learning. In this modeling space, predictive modeling is often referred to as predictive analytics.

Before GLMs became vogue, rating plans were built using univariate methods. Univariate methods were considered intuitive and easy to demonstrate the relationship to costs (loss and/or expense). Today, many insurers consider univariate methods too simplistic since they do not take into account the interaction (or dependencies) of the selected input variables.

According to many in the insurance industry, GLMs introduce significant improvements over univariate-based rating plans by automatically adjusting for correlations among input variables. Today, the majority of predictive models used in ~~private passenger~~personal automobile and ~~homeowners'~~home rating plans are GLMs. However, GLM results are not always intuitive, and the relationship to costs may be difficult to explain. This is a primary reason regulators can benefit from best practices.

A GLM consists of three elements[6]:

- A target variable, ~~Each component of~~ Y, which is a random variable that is independent and follows~~is independent and~~ a probability distribution from the exponential family, defined by ~~or more generally,~~ a selected variance function and dispersion parameter.
- A linear predictor $\eta = X\beta$.
- A link function g such that $E(Y) = \mu = g^{-1}(\eta)$.

As can be seen in the description of the three GLM components above, it may take more than a casual introduction to statistics to comprehend the construction of a GLM. As stated earlier, a downside to GLMs is that it is more challenging to interpret the GLMs output than with univariate models.

If the underlying data is not credible, then no model will improve that credibility, and segmentation methods could make credibility worse. GLM software provides point estimates and allows the modeler to consider standard errors and confidence intervals. ~~GLM output is typically assumed to be 100% credible no matter the size of the underlying data set.~~ GLMs effectively assume that the underlying datasets are 100% credible no matter their size. If some segments have little data, the resulting uncertainty would not be reflected in the GLM parameter estimates themselves (although it might be reflected in the standard errors, confidence intervals, etc.). Even though the process of selecting relativities often includes adjusting the raw GLM output, the resultant selections are not typically then credibility-weighted with any complement of credibility.[7,8] Nevertheless, selected relativities based on GLM model output may differ from GLM point estimates.

Because of this presumption in credibility, which may or may not be valid in practice, the modeler and the regulator reviewing the model would need to engage in thoughtful consideration when incorporating GLM output into a rating plan

[4] A more thorough exploration of different predictive models will be found in many statistics' books, including Geisser, Seymour (September 2016). *Predictive Inference: An Introduction*. New York: Chapman & Hall.
[5] The generalized linear model (GLM) is a flexible family of models that are unified under a single method. Types of GLM include logistic regression, Poisson regression, gamma regression and multinomial regression.
[6] More information on model elements can be found in most statistics' books.
[7] Sometimes insurers do review complements of credibility and further weight the GLM output with those complements. While this may not be a standard practice today, new techniques could result in this becoming more standard in the future.
[8] GLMs provide confidence intervals, credibility methods do not. There are techniques such as penalized regression that blend credibility with a GLM and improve a model's ability to generalize."

to ensure that model predictiveness is not compromised by any lack of actual credibility. Another consideration is the availability of big data, both internal and external, that may result in the selection of predictor variables that have spurious correlation with the target variable. Therefore, to mitigate the risk that model credibility or predictiveness is lacking, a complete filing for a rating plan that incorporates GLM output should include validation evidence for the rating plan, not just the statistical model.

To further complicate regulatory review of models in the future, modeling methods are evolving rapidly and not limited just to GLMs. As computing power grows exponentially, it is opening up the modeling world to more sophisticated forms of data acquisition and data analysis. Insurance actuaries and data scientists seek increased predictiveness by using even more complex predictive modeling methods. Examples of these are predictive models utilizing random forests, decision trees, neural networks, or combinations of available modeling methods (often referred to as ensembles). These evolving techniques will make the regulators' understanding and oversight of filed rating plans incorporating predictive models even more challenging.

In addition to the growing complexity of predictive models, many state insurance departments do not have in-house actuarial support or have limited resources to contract out for support when reviewing rate filings that include use of predictive models. The Big Data (EX) Working Group identified the need to provide states with guidance and assistance when reviewing predictive models underlying filed rating plans.[9] The Working Group circulated a proposal addressing aid to state insurance regulators in the review of predictive models as used in ~~private passenger~~personal automobile and ~~homeowners'~~home insurance rate filings. This proposal was circulated to all of the Working Group members and interested parties on December 19, 2017, for a public comment period ending January 12, 2018.[10] The Big Data Working Group effort resulted in the new CASTF charges (see the Introduction section) with identifying best practices that provide guidance to states in the review of predictive models.

So, to get to the question asked by the title of this section: Do regulators need best practices to review predictive models? It might be better to ask this question another way: Are best practices in the review of predictive models of value to regulators and insurance companies? The answer is "yes" to both questions. Regulatory best practices need to be developed that do not unfairly or inordinately create barriers for insurers and ultimately consumers while providing a baseline of analysis for regulators to review the referenced filings. Best practices will aid regulatory reviewers by raising their level of model understanding. With regard to scorecard models and the model algorithm, there is often not sufficient support for relative weight, parameter values, or scores of each variable. Best practices can potentially aid in ~~fixing~~ addressing this problem.

However, best practices are not intended to create standards for filings that include predictive models. Rather, best practices will assist the states in identifying the model elements they should be looking for in a filing that will aid the regulator in understanding why the company believes that the filed predictive model improves the company's rating plan, making that rating plan fairer to all consumers in the marketplace. To make this work, both regulators and industry need to recognize that:

[9] Minutes of the Big Data (EX) Working Group, March 9, 2018: https://secure.naic.org/secure/minutes/2018_spring/ex_it_tf.pdf?59
[10] All comments received by the end of January were posted to the NAIC website March 12 for review.

- Best practices merely provide guidance to regulators in their essential and authoritative role over the rating plans in their state.
- All states may have a need to review predictive models whether that occurs with approval of rating plans or in a market conduct exam. Best practices help the regulator identify elements of a model that may influence the regulatory review as to whether modeled rates are appropriately justified. Each regulator needs to decide if the insurer's proposed rates are compliant with state laws and regulations and whether to act on that information.
- Best practices will lead to improved quality in predictive model reviews across states, aiding speed to market and competitiveness of the state marketplace.
- Best practices provide a framework for states to share knowledge and resources to facilitate the technical review of predictive models.
- Best practices aid training of new regulators and/or regulators new to reviewing predictive models. (This is especially useful for those regulators who do not actively participate in NAIC discussions related to the subject of predictive models.)
- Each regulator adopting best practices will be better able to identify the resources needed to assist their state in the review of predictive models.

Lastly, from this point on in this paper, best practices will be referred to as "guidance." This reference is in line with the intent of this paper to support individual state autonomy in the review of predictive models.

IV. SCOPE

The focus of this paper will be on GLMs used to create ~~private passenger~~personal automobile and home insurance rating plans.

The legal and regulatory constraints (including state variations) are likely to be more evolved, and challenging, for personal automobile and home insurance. Through review of these personal lines, ~~T~~the knowledge needed to review predictive models, and guidance in this paper regarding GLMs ~~for personal automobile and home insurance~~ may be transferrable when the review involves GLMs applied to other lines of business. Modeling depends on context, so the GLM reviewer has to be alert for data challenges and business applications that differ from the mo~~st~~re familiar personal lines. For example, compared to personal lines, modeling ~~for~~ rates in commercial lines is more likely to encounter low volumes of historical data, dependence on advisory loss costs, unique large accounts with ~~some~~ large deductibles and package products that ~~build~~ create policies from numerous line-of-business and coverage building blocks. Commercial lines commonly use individual risk modifications following experience, judgment, and/or expense considerations. A regulator may never see how models impact commercial excess and surplus lines filings. ~~The legal and regulatory constraints (including state variations) are likely to be more evolved, and challenging, in personal lines. A GLM rate model for personal lines in 2019 is either an update or a late-adopter's defensive tactic. Adopting GLM for commercial lines has a shorter history.~~Also, the legal and regulatory constraints (including state variations) are likely to be more prevalent, and challenging in personal lines, which is the basis of this paper's guidance. A GLM rate model for personal lines in 2019 is either an update or a late-adopter's defensive tactic. Adopting a GLM for commercial lines rating plans has a shorter history and thus is less familiar to many regulators.

Guidance offered here might be useful (with deeper adaptations) when starting to review different types of predictive models. If the model is not a GLM, some listed items might not apply. Not all predictive models generate p-values or F tests. Depending on the model type, other considerations might be important. When transferring guidance to other lines of business and other types of model, unique considerations may arise depending on the context in which a predictive model is proposed to be deployed, the uses to which it is proposed to be put, and the potential consequences for the insurer, its customers and its competitors. This paper does not delve into these possible considerations but regulators should be prepared to address them as they arise.

V. CONFIDENTIALITY

Regulatory reviewers are required to protect confidential information in accordance with applicable State law. However, insurers should be aware that a rate filing might become part of the public record. Each state determines the confidentiality of a rate filing, supplemental material to the filing, when filing information might become public, the procedure to request

that filing information be held confidentially, and the procedure by which a public records request is made. It is incumbent on an insurer to be familiar with each state's laws regarding the confidentiality of information submitted with their rate filing.

Though state authority, regulations and rules governing confidentiality always apply, this reliance should be revisited if the NAIC or another third party becomes involved in the review process on behalf of the states.

VI. GUIDANCE FOR REGULATORY REVIEW OF PREDICTIVE MODELS (BEST PRACTICES)

Best practices will help the regulator understand if a predictive model is cost based, if the predictive model is compliant with state law, and how the model improves, the company's rating plan. Best practices can, also, make the regulator's review more consistent across states and more efficient, and assist companies in getting their products to market faster. With this in mind, the regulator's review of predictive models should:

1. Ensure that the selected rating factors, ~~developed~~ based on the model or other analysis, produce rates that are not excessive, inadequate, or unfairly discriminatory.
   a. Review the overall rate level impact of the proposed revisions ~~proposed based on the predictive model output in comparison~~ to rate level indications provided by the filer.
   b. Review the premium disruption for individual policyholders and how the disruptions can be explained to individual consumers.
   c. Review the individual input characteristics to and output factors from the predictive model (and its sub-models), as well as, associated selected relativities to ensure they are not unfairly discriminatory.
2. ~~Thoroughly review all aspects of~~Obtain a clear understanding of the data used to build and validate the model, and thoroughly review all other aspects of the model, including ~~the source data,~~ assumptions, adjustments, variables, submodels used as input, and resulting output.
   a. Determine that individual input characteristics to a predictive model and their resulting rating factors are related to the expected loss or expense differences in risk. ~~Each input characteristic should have an intuitive or demonstrable actual relationship to expected loss or expense.~~
   b. Determine that the data used as input to the predictive model is accurate, including a clear understanding how missing values, erroneous values and outliers are handled.
   c. Determine that any adjustments to the raw data are handled appropriately, including but not limited to, trending, development, capping, removal of catastrophes.
   ~~d. Determine that rating factors from a predictive model are related to expected loss or expense differences in risk. Each rating factor should have a demonstrable actual relationship to expected loss or expense.~~
   d. Obtain a clear understanding of how often each risk characteristic, used as input to the model, is updated and whether the model is periodically rerun, so model output reflects changes to non-static risk characteristics.
   e. Determine whether internal and external data used in relation to the model is compatible with practices allowed in the jurisdiction and do not reflect prohibited characteristics.
   ~~e.~~f. Obtain a clear understanding of how the selected predictive model was built.
3. Evaluate how the model interacts with and improves the rating plan.
   a. Obtain a clear understanding of the characteristics that are input to a predictive model (and its sub-models), their relationship to each other and their relationship to non-modeled characteristics/variables used to calculate a risk's premium.
   b. Obtain a clear understanding ~~of how the selected predictive model was built and~~ why the insurer believes this type of model works in an ~~private passenger automobile or homeowner's~~ insurance risk application.
   c. Obtain a clear understanding of how model output interacts with non-modeled characteristics/variables used to calculate a risk's premium.

d. Obtain a clear understanding of how the predictive model was integrated into the insurer's state rating plan and how it improves that plan.

e. For predictive model refreshes, determine whether sufficient validation was performed to ensure the model is still a good fit.

4. Enable competition and innovation to promote the growth, financial stability, and efficiency of the insurance marketplace.

a. Enable innovation in the pricing of insurance through acceptance of predictive models, provided they are actuarially sound and in compliance with state laws.

b. Protect the confidentiality of filed predictive models and supporting information in accordance with state law.

c. Review predictive models in a timely manner to enable reasonable speed to market.

VII. PREDICTIVE MODELS – INFORMATION FOR REGULATORY REVIEW

This section of the paper identifies the information a regulator may need to review a predictive model used by an insurer to support a ~~filed P/C~~personal automobile or home insurance rating plan. The list is lengthy but not exhaustive. It is not intended to limit the authority of a regulator to request additional information in support of the model or filed rating plan. Nor is every item on the list intended to be a requirement for every filing. However, the items listed should help guide a regulator to obtain sufficient information to determine if the rating plan meets state specific filing and legal requirements.

Documentation of the design and operational details of the model is required to ensure business continuity and transparency of models used. Granularity of documentation takes into account the level of management or key function at which it is intended to be used. Documentation should be sufficiently detailed and complete to enable a third party to form a sound judgment on the suitability of the model for the intended purpose. The theory, assumptions, methodologies, software and empirical bases should be explained, as well as the data used in developing and implementing the model. Relevant testing and ongoing performance testing need to be documented. Key model limitations and overrides need to be pointed out so that stakeholders understand the circumstances under which the model does not work effectively. End-user documentation should be provided and key reports using the model results described. Major changes to the model need to be shared in a timely manner and documented, and IT controls should be in place, such as a record of versions, change control and access to model.[11]

Many information elements listed below are probably confidential, proprietary or trade secret and should be treated as such according to state law. Regulators should be aware of their state laws on confidentiality when requesting data from insurers that may be proprietary or trade secret. For example, some proprietary models may have contractual terms (with the insurer) that prevent disclosure to the public. Without clear necessity, exposing this data to additional dissemination may hinder the model's protection.[12]

Though the list seems long, the insurer should already have internal documentation on the model for more than half of the information listed. The remaining items on the list require either minimal analysis (approximately 25%) or deeper analysis to generate the information for a regulator (approximately 25%).

The "Importance to Regulator's Review" ranking of information a regulator may need to review is based on the following level criteria:

Level 1 - This information is necessary to begin the review of a predictive model. These data elements pertain to basic information about the type and structure of the model, the data and variables used, the assumptions made, and the goodness of fit. Ideally, this information would be included in the filing documentation with the initial submission of a filing made based on a predictive model.

[11] Michele Bourdeau, The Modeling Platform ISSUE 4 • DECEMBER 2016 Model Risk Management: An Overview, Page 6; Published by the Modeling Section of the Society of Actuaries.
[12] There are some models that are made public by the vendor and would not result in a hindrance of the model's protection.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

Level 2 - This information is necessary to continue the review of all but the most basic models; such as those based only on the filer`s internal data and only including variables that are in the filed rating plan. These data elements provide more detailed information about the model and address questions arising from review of the information in Level 1. Insurers concerned with speed to market may also want to include this information in the filing documentation.

Level 3 - This information is necessary to continue the review of a model where concerns have been raised and not resolved based on review of the information in Levels 1 and 2. These data elements address even more detailed aspects of the model including (to be listed after we assign levels). This information does not necessarily need to be included with the initial submission, unless specifically requested in a particular jurisdiction, as it is typically requested only if the reviewer has concerns that the model may not comply with state laws.

Level 4 - This information is necessary to continue the review of a model where concerns have been raised and not resolved based on the information in Levels 1, 2, and 3. This most granular level of detail is addressing the basic building blocks of the model and does not necessarily need to be included by the filer with the initial submission, unless specifically requested in a particular jurisdiction. It is typically requested only if the reviewer has serious concerns that the model may produce~~s~~ rates or rating factors that are excessive, inadequate, or unfairly discriminatory.

A. **Selecting Model Input**

Section	Information Element	Level of Importance to the Regulator's Review	Comments
1. Available Data Sources			
A.1.a	Review the details of all ~~data~~ sources for both insurance and non-insurance data used as input to the model (only need sources for filed input characteristics included in the filed model). For each source, obtain a list all data elements used as input to the model that came from that source.	1	Request details of all data sources, whether internal to the company or from external sources. For insurance experience (policy or claim), determine whether data are aggregated by calendar, accident, fiscal or policy year ~~data~~ and when it was last evaluated. For each data source, get a list all data elements used as input to the model that came from that source. For insurance data, get a list all companies whose data is included in the datasets. Request details of any non-insurance data used (customer-provided or other), ~~including who owns this data, on how consumers can verify their data and correct errors,~~ whether the data was collected by use of a questionnaire/checklist, whether data was voluntarily reported by the applicant, and whether any of the data is subject to the Fair Credit Reporting Act. If the data is from an outside source, find out what steps were taken to verify the data was accurate. Note that reviewing source details should not make a difference when the model is new or refreshed; refreshed models would report the prior version list with the incremental changes due to the refresh.
A.1.b	Reconcile ~~raw~~ aggregated insurance data underlying the model~~and~~ with available external insurance reports.	~~3~~4	Accuracy of insurance data should be reviewed ~~as well~~. Aggregated data is straight from the insurer's data banks without modification (e.g., not scrubbed or transformed). The dataset would not be adjusted for

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

			data selection or model building. The company should provide some form of reasonability check that the data makes sense when checked against other audited sources.
A.1.c	Review the geographic scope and geographic exposure distribution of the raw data for relevance to the state where the model is filed.	~~1~~2	The company should explain how the data used to build the model makes sense for a specific state. The regulator should inquire which states were included in the data underlying the model build, testing and validation. The company should provide an explanation where the data came from geographically and that it is a good representation for a state, i.e., the distribution by state should not introduce a geographic bias. For example, there could be a bias by peril or wind-resistant building codes. Evaluate whether the data is relevant to the loss potential for which it is being used. For example, verify that hurricane data is only used where hurricanes can occur.
~~A.1.d~~	~~Be aware of any non-insurance data used (customer-provided or other), including who owns this data, how consumers can verify their data and correct errors, whether the data was collected by use of a questionnaire/checklist, whether it was voluntarily reported by the applicant, and whether any of the variables are subject to the Fair Credit Reporting Act. If the data is from an outside source, determine the steps that were taken by the company to verify the data was accurate.~~	~~2~~	~~If the data is from a third-party source, the company should provide information on the source. Depending on the nature of the data, data should be documented and an overview of who owns it and the topic of consumer verification should be addressed.~~
2. Sub-Models			
A.2.a	Consider the relevance of (e.g., is there a bias) of overlapping data or variables used in the model and sub-models.	1	Check if the same variables/datasets were used in both the model, a submodel or as stand-alone rating characteristics. If so, verify there was no double-counting or redundancy.
A.2.~~f~~b	Determine if the sub-model was previously approved (or accepted) by the regulatory agency.	~~2~~1	If the sub-model was previously approved, that may change the extent of the sub-model's review. If approved, verify when and that it was the same model currently under review. However, previous approvals do not necessarily confer a guarantee of ongoing approval, for example when statutes and regulations have changed or if a model's indications have been undermined by subsequent empirical experience. However, knowing whether a model has been previously approved can help focus the regulator's efforts and determine whether or not the prior decision needs to be revisited.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

A.2.~~b~~c	Determine if sub-model output was used as input to the GLM; obtain the vendor name, and the name and version of the sub-model.	1	To accelerate the review of the filing, ~~The regulator needs to know~~ get the name ~~of 3rd party vendor~~ and contact information for a representative from the vendor. ~~whether model or sub-model.~~ The company should provide the name of the third-party vendor and a contact in the event the regulator has questions. The "contact" can be an intermediary at the insurer, e.g., a filing specialist, who can place the regulator in direct contact with a Subject Matter Expert (SME) at the vendor." Examples of such sub-models include credit/financial scoring algorithms and household composite score models. Sub-models can be evaluated separately and in the same manner as the primary model under evaluation. A sub-model contact for additional information should be provided. SMEs on sub-model may need to be brought into the conversation with regulators (whether in-house or 3rd-party sub-models are used).
A.2.~~c~~d	If using catastrophe model output, identify the vendor and the model settings/assumptions used when the model was run.	1	For example, it is important to know hurricane model settings for storm surge, demand surge, long/short-term views. To accelerate the review of the filing, get contact information for the SME that ran the model and an SME from the vendor. The "SME" can be an intermediary at the insurer, e.g., a filing specialist, who can place the regulator in direct contact with the appropriate SMEs at the insurer or model vendor.
A.2.~~d~~e	If using catastrophe model output (a sub-model) as input to the GLM under review, verify whether loss associated with the modeled output was removed from the loss experience datasets.	1	If a weather-based sub-model is input to the GLM under review, loss data used to develop the model should not include loss experience associated with the weather-based sub-model. Doing so could cause distortions in the modeled results by double counting such losses when determining relativities or loss loads in the filed rating plan. For example, redundant losses in the data may occur when non-hurricane wind losses are included in the data while also using a severe convective storm model in the actuarial indication. Such redundancy may also occur with the inclusion of fluvial or pluvial flood losses when using a flood model, inclusion of freeze losses when using a winter storm model or including demand surge caused by any catastrophic event. Note that, the rating plan or indications underlying the rating plan, may provide special treatment of large losses and non-modeled large loss events. If such treatments exist, the company should provide an explanation how they were handled. These treatments need to be identified and the company/regulator needs to determine whether model data needs to be adjusted. For example, should large BI losses, in the case of personal automobile insurance, be capped or excluded, or should large non-catastrophe wind/hail claims in

			home insurance be excluded from the model's training, test and validation data?
A.2.~~e~~f	If using output of any scoring algorithms, obtain a list of the variables used to determine the score and provide the source of the data used to calculate the score.	1	Any sub-model should be reviewed in the same manner as the primary model that uses the sub-model's output as input.
3. Adjustments to Data			
A.3.a	Determine if premium, exposure, loss or expense data were adjusted (e.g., developed, trended, adjusted for catastrophe experience or capped) and, if so, how? Do the adjustments vary for different segments of the data and, if so, identify the segments and how was the data adjusted?	2	The rating plan or indications underlying the rating plan may provide special treatment of large losses and non-modeled large loss events. If such treatments exist, the company should provide an explanation how they were handled. These treatments need to be identified and the company/regulator needs to determine whether model data needs to be adjusted. For example, should large bodily injury (BI) liability losses in the case of personal automobile insurance be excluded, or should large non-catastrophe wind/hail claims in home insurance be excluded from the model's training, test and validation data? Look for anomalies in the data that should be addressed. For example, is there an extreme loss event in the data? If other processes were used to load rates for specific loss events, how is the impact of those losses considered? Examples of losses that can contribute to anomalies in the data are large losses~~,~~ or flood, hurricane or severe convective storm losses~~models~~ for personal auto~~PPA~~ comprehensive or home insurance ~~losses~~.
A.3.b	Identify adjustments that were made to ~~raw~~ aggregated data, e.g., transformations, binning and/or categorizations. If any, identify the name of the characteristic/variable and obtain a description of the adjustment.	1	
A.3.c	Ask for aggregated data (one data set of pre-adjusted/scrubbed data and one data set of post-adjusted/scrubbed data) that allows the regulator to focus on the univariate distributions and compare raw data to adjusted/binned/transformed/etc. data.	~~3~~4	This is most relevant for variables that have been "scrubbed" or adjusted. Though most regulators may never ask for aggregated data and do not plan to rebuild any models, a regulator may ask for this aggregated data or subsets of it. It would be useful to the regulator if the percentage of exposures and premium for missing information from the model data by category were provided. This data can be displayed in either graphical or tabular formats.
A.3.d	Determine how missing data was handled.	1	This is most relevant for variables that have been "scrubbed" or adjusted. The regulator should be aware of assumptions the modeler made in handling missing,

			null or "not available" values in the data. If adjustments or re-coding of values were made, they should be explained. It may be useful to the regulator if the percentage of exposures and premium for missing information from the model data were provided. This data can be displayed in either graphical or tabular formats.
A.3.e	If duplicate records exist, determine how they were handled.	1	
A.3.f	Determine if there were any material~~data~~ outliers identified and subsequently adjusted during the scrubbing process. ~~Get a list (with description) of the outliers and determine what adjustments were made to these outliers.~~	~~2~~3	Look for a discussion of how outliers were handled. If necessary, the regulator may want to investigate further by getting a list (with description) of the outliers and determine what adjustments were made to each outlier. To understand the filer's response, the regulator should ask for the filer's materiality standard.
4. Data Organization			
A.4.a	Obtain documentation on the methods used to compile and organize data, including procedures to merge data from different sources or filter data based on particular characteristics and a description of any preliminary analyses, data checks, and logical tests performed on the data and the results of those tests.	2	This should explain how data from separate sources was merged or how subsets of policies, based on selected characteristics, are filtered to be included in the data underlying the model and the rationale for that filtering.
A.4.b	Obtain documentation on the insurer's process for reviewing the appropriateness, reasonableness, consistency and comprehensiveness of the data, including a discussion of the rational~~intuitive~~ relationship the data has to the predicted variable.	2	An example is when by-peril or by-coverage modeling is performed; the documentation should be for each peril/coverage and make ~~intuitive~~ rational sense. For example, if "murder" or "theft" data are used to predict the wind peril, provide support and a~~n intuitive~~ rational explanation of their use.
A.4.c	Identify material findings the company had during their data review and obtain an explanation of any potential material limitations, defects, bias or unresolved concerns found or believed to exist in the data. If issues or limitations in the data influenced modeling analysis and/or results, obtain a description of those concerns and an explanation how modeling analysis was adjusted and/or results were impacted.	1	A response of "none" or "n/a" may be an appropriate response.

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

B. **Building the Model**

Section	Information Element	Level of Importance to Regulator's Review	Comments
1. High-Level Narrative for Building the Model			
B.1.a	Identify the type of model underlying the rate filing (e.g. Generalized Linear Model – GLM, decision tree, Bayesian Generalized Linear Model, Gradient-Boosting Machine, neural network, etc.). Understand the model's role in the rating system and provide the reasons why that type of model is an appropriate choice for that role.	1	It is important to understand if the model in question is a GLM, and therefore these best practices are applicable or, if it is some other model type, in which case other reasonable review approaches may be considered. There should be an explanation of why the model (using the variables included in it) is appropriate for the line of business. If by-peril or by-coverage modeling is used, the explanation should be by-peril/coverage. Note, if the model is not a GLM, the guidance and information elements in this white paper may not apply in their entirety.
B.1.b	Identify the software used for model development. Obtain the name of the software vender/developer, software product and a software version reference used in model development.	~~2~~3	Changes in software from one model version to the next may explain if such changes, over time, contribute to changes in the modeled results. The company should provide the name of the third-party vendor and a "contact" in the event the regulator has questions. The "contact" can be an intermediary at the insurer who can place the regulator in direct contact with appropriate SMEs. Open-source software/programs used in model development should be identified by name and version the same as if from a vendor. If version is not known, simply state such, e.g., "R is the software source."
B.1.c	Obtain a description how the available data was divided between model training, test and validation datasets. The description should include an explanation why the selected approach was deemed most appropriate, and whether the company made any further subdivisions of available data and reasons for the subdivisions (e.g., a portion separated from training data to support testing of components during model building). Determine if the validation data was accessed before model training was completed and, if so, obtain an explanation ~~how and~~ why that came to occur.	1	It would be unexpected if validation data were used for any purpose other than validation.
B.1.d	Obtain a brief description of the development process, from initial concept to final model and filed rating plan ~~(in less than three pages of narrative)~~.	1	The narrative should have the same scope as the filing.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

B.1.e	Obtain a narrative on whether loss ratio, pure premium or frequency/severity analyses were performed and, if separate frequency/severity modeling was performed, how pure premiums were determined.	1	
B.1.f	Identify the model's target variable.	1	A clear description of the target variable is key to understanding the purpose of the model. It may also prove useful to obtain a sample calculation of the target variable in Excel format, starting with the "raw" data for a policy, or a small sample of policies, depending on the complexity of the target variable calculation.
B.1.g	Obtain a ~~detailed~~ description of the variable selection process.	1	The narrative regarding the variable selection process may address matters such as the criteria upon which variables were selected or omitted, identification of the number of preliminary variables considered in developing the model versus the number of variables that remained, and any statutory or regulatory limitations that were taken into account when making the decisions regarding variable selection.
B.1.h	In conjunction with variable selection, obtain a narrative on how the Company determine the granularity of the rating variables during model development.	~~1~~2	This discussion should include discussion of how credibility was considered in the process of determining the level of granularity of the variables selected.
B.1.i	Determine if model input data was segmented in any way. ~~, e.g.,~~ For example, was modeling performed on a by-coverage, by-peril, or by-form basis?~~.~~ If so, obtain a description of data segmentation and the reasons for data segmentation.	1	The regulator would use this to follow the logic of the modeling process.
B.1.j	If adjustments to the model were made based on credibility considerations, obtain an explanation of the credibility considerations and how the adjustments were applied.	2	Adjustments may be needed given models do not explicitly consider the credibility of the input data or the model's resulting output; models take input data at face value and assume 100% credibility when producing modeled output.
2. Medium-Level Narrative for Building the Model			
B.2.a	At crucial points in model development, if selections were made among alternatives regarding model assumptions or techniques, obtain a narrative on the judgment used to make those selections.	2	
B.2.b	If post-model adjustments were made to the data and the model was rerun, obtain an explanation on the details and the rationale for those adjustments.	2	Evaluate the addition or removal of variables and the model fitting. It is not necessary for the company to discuss each iteration of adding and subtracting variables, but the regulator should gain a general understanding how these adjustments were done, including any statistical improvement measures relied upon.

B.2.c	Obtain a description of ~~univariate balancing and~~ the testing that was performed during the model-building process~~, including an explanation of the thought processes involved~~ and a discussion of why interaction terms were included (or not included).	~~2~~3	~~Further elaboration from B.2.b.~~ There should be a description of testing that was performed during the model-building process. Examples of tests that may have been performed include univariate testing and review of a correlation matrix.
~~B.2.d~~	~~Obtain a description of the 2-way balancing and testing that was performed during the model-building process, including an explanation of the thought processes of including (or not including) interaction terms.~~	~~2~~	~~Further elaboration from B.2.a and B.2.b.~~
B.2.e	For the GLM, identify the link function used. Identify which distribution was used for the model (e.g., Poisson, Gaussian, log-normal, Tweedie). Obtain an explanation why the link function and distribution were chosen. Obtain the formulas for the distribution and link functions, including specific numerical parameters of the distribution. Obtain a discussion of applicable convergence criterion.	1	Solving the GLM is iterative and the modeler can check to see if fit is improving. At some point convergence occurs, though when it occurs can be subjective or based on threshold criteria. The convergence criterion should be documented with a brief explanation of why it was selected.
B.2.f	Obtain a narrative on the formula relationship between the data and the model outputs, with a definition of each model input and output. The narrative should include all coefficients necessary to evaluate the predicted pure premium, relativity or other value, for any real or hypothetical set of inputs.	2	B.4.l and B.4.m will show the mathematical functions involved and could be used to reproduce some model predictions.
B.2.g	If there were data situations in which GLM weights were used, obtain an explanation of how and why they were used.	3	Investigate whether identical records were combined to build the model.
3. Predictor Variables			
B.3.a	Obtain a complete data dictionary, including the names, types, definitions and uses of each predictor variable, offset variable, control variable, proxy variable, geographic variable, geodemographic variable and all other variables in the model used on their own or as an interaction with other variables (including sub-models and external models).	1	Types of variables might be continuous, discrete, Boolean, etc. Definitions should not use programming language or code. For any variable(s) intended to function as a control or offset, obtain an explanation of their rationale and impact. Also, for any use of interaction between variables, obtain an explanation of its rationale and impact.
B.3.b	Obtain a list of predictor variables considered but not used in the final model, and the rationale for their removal.	4	The rationale for this requirement is to identify variables that the company finds to be predictive but ultimately may reject for reasons other than loss-cost considerations (e.g., price optimization). Also, look for variables the company tested and then rejected. This item could help address concerns about data dredging. The reasonableness of including a variable with given significance level could depend greatly on the other variables the company evaluated for inclusion in the model and the criteria for inclusion or omission. For instance, if the company tested 1,000 similar variables and selected the one with the lowest p-value of 0.001, this would be a far, far weaker case for statistical

			significance than if that variable was the only one the company evaluated. Note, context matters.
B.3.c	Obtain a correlation matrix for all predictor variables included in the model and sub-model(s).	~~2~~3	While GLMs accommodate collinearity, the correlation matrix provides more information about the magnitude of correlation between variables. The company should indicate what statistic was used (e.g., Pearson, Cramer's V). The reviewer should understand what statistic was used to produce the matrix; but should not specify the statistic.
B.3.d	Obtain an ~~intuitive~~ rational explanation for why an increase in each predictor variable should increase or decrease frequency, severity, loss costs, expenses, or any element or characteristic being predicted.	~~2~~3	The explanation should go beyond demonstrating correlation. Considering possible causation is relevant, but proving causation is neither practical nor expected. If no ~~intuitive~~ rational explanation can be provided, greater scrutiny may be appropriate. For example, the regulator should look for unfamiliar predictor variables and, if found, the regulator should seek to understand the rational connection that variable has to increasing or decreasing the target variable.
B.3.e	If the modeler made use of one or more dimensionality reduction techniques, such as a Principal Component Analysis (PCA), obtain a narrative about that process, an explanation why that technique was chosen, and a description of the step-by-step process used to transform observations (usually correlated) into a set of linearly uncorrelated variables. In each instance, obtain a list of the pre-transformation and post-transformation variable names, and an explanation how the results of the dimensionality reduction technique was used within the model.	2	
4. Adjusting Data, Model Validation and Goodness-of-Fit Measures			
B.4.a	Obtain a description of the methods used to assess the statistical significance/goodness of the fit of the model to validation data, such as lift charts and statistical tests. Compare the model's projected results to historical actual results and verify that modeled results are reasonably similar to actual results from validation data.	1	For models that are built using multi-state data, validation data for some segments of risk is likely to have low credibility in individual states. Nevertheless, some regulators require model validation on State-only data, especially when analysis using state-only data contradicts the countrywide results. State-only data might be more applicable but could also be impacted by low credibility for some segments of risk. Look for geographic stability measures, e.g., across states or territories within state.
~~B.4.b~~	~~Obtain a description of any adjustments that were made in the data with respect to scaling for discrete variables or binning the data.~~	~~2~~	~~A.3.f addresses pre-modeling adjustments to data. In the mid-level narrative context, B.2.a addresses judgments of any kind made during modeling. Only choices made at "crucial points in model development" need be discussed.~~

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

~~B.4.c~~	~~Obtain a description of any transformations made for continuous variables.~~	~~2~~	~~A.3.f addresses pre-modeling transformations to data. In the mid-level narrative context, B.2.a addresses transformations of any kind made during modeling. Only choices made at "crucial points in model development" need be discussed.~~ ~~To build a unique model with acceptable goodness-of-fit to the training data, important steps have been taken. Such steps may have been numerous, and at least some of the judgments involved may be difficult to describe and explain. Nevertheless, neither the model filer nor the reviewer can assume these steps are immaterial, generally understood, or implied by the model's generic form. The model filer should anticipate regulatory concerns in its initial submission by identifying and explaining the model fitting steps it considers most important. If a reviewer has regulatory concerns not resolved by the initial submission, appropriate follow up inquiries are likely to depend on the particular circumstances.~~
B.4.~~d~~b	For ~~each discrete~~all variables (discrete or continuous) ~~level~~, review the appropriate parameter values, confidence intervals, chi-square tests, p-values and any other relevant and material tests. Determine if model development data, validation data, test data or other data was used for these tests.	1	Typical p-values greater than 5% are large and should be questioned. Reasonable business judgment can sometimes provide legitimate support for high p-values. Reasonableness of the p-value threshold could also vary depending on the context of the model. For example, ~~e.g.,~~ the threshold might be lower when many candidate variables were evaluated for inclusion in the model. Overall lift charts and/or statistical tests using validation data may not provide enough of the picture. If there is concern about one or more individual variables, the reviewer may obtain, for each discrete variable level, the parameter value, confidence intervals, chi-square tests, p-values and any other relevant and material tests. For variables that are modeled continuously, it may be sufficient to obtain statistics around the modeled parameters; for example, confidence intervals around each level of an AOI curve might be more than what is needed.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

B.4.~~e~~c	Identify the threshold for statistical significance and explain why it was selected. Obtain a reasonable an~~d~~ appropriately supported explanation for keeping the variable for each discrete variable level where the p-values were not less than the chosen threshold.	1	Typical p-values greater than 5% are large and should be questioned. Reasonable business judgment can sometimes provide legitimate support for high p-values. Reasonableness of the p-value threshold could also vary depending on the context of the model. For example, ~~e.g.,~~ the threshold might be lower when many candidate variables were evaluated for inclusion in the model. Overall lift charts and/or statistical tests using validation data may not provide enough of the picture. If there is concern about one or more individual variables, the reviewer may obtain, for each discrete variable level, the parameter value, confidence intervals, chi-square tests, p-values and any other relevant and material tests. ~~For variables that are modeled continuously, it may be sufficient to obtain statistics around the modeled parameters; for example, confidence intervals around each level of an AOI curve might be more than what is needed.~~
B.4.~~f~~d	For overall discrete variables, review type 3 chi-square tests, p-values, F tests and any other relevant and material test. Determine if model development data, validation data, test data or other data was used for these tests.	2	Typical p-values greater than 5% are large and should be questioned. Reasonable business judgment can sometimes provide legitimate support for high p-values. Reasonableness of the p-value threshold could also vary depending on the context of the model, e.g., the threshold might be lower when many candidate variables were evaluated for inclusion in the model. Overall lift charts and/or statistical tests using validation data may not provide enough of the picture. If there is concern about one or more individual variables, the reviewer may obtain, for each discrete variable level, the parameter value, confidence intervals, chi-square tests, p-values and any other relevant and material tests. For variables that are modeled continuously, it may be sufficient to obtain statistics around the modeled parameters; for example, confidence intervals around each level of an AOI curve might be more than what is needed.
B.4.~~g~~e	Obtain evidence that the model fits the training data well, for individual variables, for any relevant combinations of variables and for, the overall model.	2	For a GLM, such evidence may be available using chi-square tests, p-values, F tests and/or other means. The steps taken during modeling to achieve goodness-of-fit are likely to be numerous and laborious to describe, but they contribute much of what is generalized about GLM. We should not assume we know what they did and ask "how?" Instead, we should ask what they did and be prepared to ask follow up questions.

B.4.~~h~~f	For continuous variables, provide confidence intervals, chi-square tests, p-values and any other relevant and material test. Determine if model development data, validation data, test data or other data was used for these tests.	2	Typical p-values greater than 5% are large and should be questioned. Reasonable business judgment can sometimes provide legitimate support for high p-values. Reasonableness of the p-value threshold could also vary depending on the context of the model, e.g., the threshold might be lower when many candidate variables were evaluated for inclusion in the model. Overall lift charts and/or statistical tests using validation data may not provide enough of the picture. If there is concern about one or more individual variables, the reviewer may obtain, for each discrete variable level, the parameter value, confidence intervals, chi-square tests, p-values and any other relevant and material tests. For variables that are modeled continuously, it may be sufficient to obtain statistics around the modeled parameters; for example, confidence intervals around each level of an AOI curve might be more than what is needed.
B.4.~~i~~g	Obtain a description how the model was tested for stability over time.	2	Evaluate the build/test/validation datasets for potential time-sensitive model distortions (e.g., a winter storm in year 3 of 5 can distort the model in both the testing and validation datasets). Obsolescence over time is a model risk (e.g., old data for a variable or a variable itself may no longer be relevant). If a model being introduced now is based on losses from years ago, the reviewer should be interested in knowing whether that model would be predictive in the proposed context. Validation using recent data from the proposed context might be requested. Obsolescence is a risk even for a new model based on recent and relevant loss data. The reviewer may want to inquire as to the following: What steps, if any, were taken during modeling to prevent or delay obsolescence? What controls will exist to measure the rate of obsolescence? What is the plan and timeline for updating and ultimately replacing the model? The reviewer should also consider that as newer technologies enter the market (e.g., personal automobile) their impact may change claim activity over time (e.g., lower frequency of loss). So, it is not necessarily a bad thing that the results are not stable over time.
B.4.~~j~~h	Obtain a narrative on how ~~were~~ potential concerns with overfitting were addressed.	2	

B.4.~~k~~i	Obtain support demonstrating that the GLM assumptions are appropriate.	~~2~~3	Visual review of plots of actual errors is usually sufficient. The reviewer should look for a conceptual narrative covering these topics: How does this particular GLM work? Why did the rate filer do what it did? Why employ this design instead of alternatives? Why choose this particular distribution function and this particular link function? A company response may be at a fairly high level and reference industry practices. If the reviewer determines that the model makes no assumptions that are considered to be unreasonable, the importance of this item may be reduced.
B.4.~~l~~j	Obtain 5-10 sample records with corresponding output from the model for those records.	~~3~~4	
5. "Old Model" Versus "New Model"			
B.5.a	Obtain an explanation why this model is an improvement to the current rating plan. If it replaces a previous model, find out why it is better than the one it is replacing; determine how the company reached that conclusion and identify metrics relied on in reaching that conclusion. Look for an explanation of any changes in calculations, assumptions, parameters, and data used to build this model from the previous model.	~~1~~2	Regulators should expect to see improvement in the new class plan's predictive ability or other sufficient reason for the change.
B.5.b	Determine if two Gini coefficients were compared and obtain a narrative on the conclusion drawn from this comparison.	3	One example of a comparison might be sufficient. This is relevant when one model is being updated or replaced. Regulators should expect to see improvement in the new class plan's predictive ability. This information element requests a comparison of Gini coefficient from the prior model to the Gini coefficient of proposed model. It is expected that there should be improvement in the Gini coefficient. A higher Gini coefficient indicates greater differentiation produced by the model and how well the model fits that data. This comparison is not applicable to initial model introduction. Reviewer can look to CAS monograph for information on Gini coefficients.
B.5.c	Determine if double lift charts were analyzed and obtain a narrative on the ~~what~~ conclusion ~~was~~ drawn from this analysis.~~?~~	2	One example of a comparison might be sufficient. Note that "not applicable" is an acceptable response.
B.5.d	If replacing an existing model, obtain a list of any predictor variables used in the old model that are not used in the new model. Obtain an explanation why these variables were dropped from the new model. Obtain a list of all new predictor variables in the new model that were not in the prior old model.	2	Useful to differentiate between old and new variables so the regulator can prioritize more time on ~~factors~~ variables not yet reviewed.

6. Modeler Software			
B.6.a	Request access to SMEs (e.g., modelers) who led the project, compiled the data, built the model, and/or performed peer review.	3	The filing should contain a contact that can put the regulator in touch with appropriate SMEs and key contributors to the model development to discuss the model.

C. **The Filed Rating Plan**

Section	Information Element	Level of Importance to Regulator's Review	Comments
1. General Impact of Model on Rating Algorithm			
C.1.a	In the actuarial memorandum or explanatory memorandum, for each model and sub-model (including external models), look for a narrative that explains each model and its role (how it was used) in the rating system.	1	The "role of the model" relates to how the model integrates into the rating plan as a whole and where the effects of the model are manifested within the various components of the rating plan. This is not intended as an overarching statement of the model's goal, but rather a description of how specifically the model is used. This item is particularly important, if the role of the model cannot be immediately discerned by the reviewer from a quick review of the rate and/or rule pages. (Importance is dependent on state requirements and ease of identification by the first layer of review and escalation to the appropriate review staff.)
C.1.b	Obtain an explanation of how the model was used to adjust the rating algorithm.	1	Models are often used to produce factor-based indications, which are then used as the basis for the selected changes to the rating plan. It is the changes to the rating plan that create impacts. Consider asking for an explanation of how the model was used to adjust the rating algorithm.
C.1.c	Obtain a complete list of characteristics/variables used in the proposed rating plan, including those used as input to the model (including sub-models and composite variables) and all other characteristics/variables (not input to the model) used to calculate a premium. For each characteristic/variable, determine if it is only input to the model, whether it is only a separate univariate rating characteristic, or whether it is both input to the model and a separate univariate rating characteristic. The list should include transparent descriptions (in plain language) of each listed characteristic/variable.	1	Examples of variables used as inputs to the model and used as separate univariate rating characteristics might be criteria used to determine a rating tier or household composite characteristic.
2. Relevance of Variables and Relationship to Risk of Loss			

C.2.a	Obtain a narrative regarding how the characteristics/rating variables~~,~~ included in the filed rating plan~~, logically and intuitively~~ relate to the risk of insurance loss (or expense) for the type of insurance product being priced.	2	The narrative should include a discussion of the relevance each characteristic/rating variable has on consumer behavior that would lead to a difference in risk of loss (or expense). The narrative should include a logical and intuitive relationship to cost, and model results should be consistent with the expected direction of the relationship. This explanation would not be needed if the connection between variables and risk of loss (or expense) has already been illustrated.
3. Comparison of Model Outputs to Current and Selected Rating Factors			
C.3.a	Compare relativities indicated by the model to both current relativities and the insurer's selected relativities for each risk characteristic/variable in the rating plan.	1	"Significant difference" may vary based on the risk characteristic/variable and context. However, the movement of a selected relativity should be in the direction of the indicated relativity; if not, an explanation is necessary as to why the movement is logical.
C.3.b	Obtain documentation and support for all calculations, judgments, or adjustments that connect the model's indicated values to the selected values.	1	The documentation should include explanations for the necessity of any such adjustments and explain each significant difference between the model's indicated values and the selected values. This applies even to models that produce scores, tiers, or ranges of values for which indications can be derived. This information is especially important if differences between model indicated values and selected values are material and/or impact one consumer population more than another.
C.3.c	For each characteristic/variable used as both input to the model (including sub-models and composite variables) and as a separate univariate rating characteristic, obtain a narrative how each characteristic/variable was tempered or adjusted to account for possible overlap or redundancy in what the characteristic/variable measures.	2	Modeling loss ratio with these characteristics/variables as control variables would account for possible overlap. The insurer should address this possibility or other considerations, e.g., tier placement models often use risk characteristics/variables that are also used elsewhere in the rating plan. One way to do this would be to model the loss ratios resulting from a process that already uses univariate rating variables. Then the model/composite variables would be attempting to explain the residuals.
4. Responses to Data, Credibility and Granularity Issues			

C.4.a	Determine what, if any, consideration was given to the credibility of the output data.	2	At what level of granularity is credibility applied. If modeling was by-coverage, by-form or by-peril, explain how these were handled when there was not enough credible data by coverage, form or peril to model.
C.4.b	If the rating plan is less granular than the model, obtain an explanation why.	2	This is applicable if the insurer had to combine modeled output in order to reduce the granularity of the rating plan.
C.4.c	If the rating plan is more granular than the model, obtain an explanation why.	2	A more granular rating plan implies that the insurer had to extrapolate certain rating treatments, especially at the tails of a distribution of attributes, in a manner not specified by the model indications.
5. Definitions of Rating Variables			
C.5.a	Obtain a narrative on adjustments made to ~~raw data~~model output, e.g., transformations, binning and/or categorizations. If adjustments were made, obtain the name of the characteristic/variable and a description of the adjustment.	2	If rating tiers or other intermediate rating categories are created from model output, the rate and/or rule pages should present these rating tiers or categories. The company should provide an explanation how model output was translated into these rating tiers or intermediate rating categories.
~~C.5.b~~	~~Obtain a complete list and description of any rating tiers or other intermediate rating categories that translate the model outputs into some other structure that is then presented within the rate and/or rule pages.~~	~~1~~	-
6. Supporting Data			
C.6.a	Obtain aggregated state-specific, book-of-business-specific univariate historical experience data, separately for each year included in the model, consisting of loss ratio or pure premium relativities and the data underlying those calculations~~, at minimum, earned exposures, earned premiums, incurred losses, loss ratios and loss ratio relativities~~ for each category of model output(s) proposed to be used within the rating plan. For each data element, obtain an explanation whether it is raw or adjusted and, if the latter, obtain a detailed explanation for the adjustments.	~~3~~4	For example, were losses developed/undeveloped, trended/untrended, capped/uncapped, etc? Univariate indications should not necessarily be used to override more sophisticated multivariate indications. However, they do provide additional context and may serve as a useful reference.

C.6.b	Obtain an explanation of any material (especially directional) differences between model indications and state-specific univariate indications.	~~3~~4	Multivariate indications may be reasonable as refinements to univariate indications, but possibly not for bringing about significant reversals of those indications. For instance, if the univariate indicated relativity for an attribute is 1.5 and the multivariate indicated relativity is 1.25, this is potentially a plausible application of the multivariate techniques. If, however, the univariate indicated relativity is 0.7 and the multivariate indicated relativity is 1.25, a regulator may question whether the attribute in question is negatively correlated with other determinants of risk. Credibility of state data should be considered when state indications differ from modeled results based on a broader data set. However, the relevance of the broader data set to the risks being priced should also be considered. Borderline reversals are not of as much concern.

7. Consumer Impacts			
C.7.a	Obtain a listing of the top five rating variables that contribute the most to large swings in premium, both as increases and decreases.	~~2~~4	These rating variables may represent changes to rating factors~~relativities~~, be newly introduced to the rating plan, or have been removed from the rating plan.
C.7.b	Determine if the insurer performed sensitivity testing to identify significant changes in premium due to small or incremental change in a single risk characteristic. If such testing was performed, obtain a narrative that discusses the testing and provides the results of that testing.	3	One way to see sensitivity is to analyze a graph of each risk characteristic's/variable's possible relativities. Look for significant variation between adjacent relativities and evaluate if such variation is reasonable and credible.
C.7.c	For the proposed filing, obtain the impacts on expiring policies and describe the process used by management, if any, to mitigate those impacts.	2	Some mitigation efforts may substantially weaken the connection between premium and expected loss and expense, and hence may be viewed as unfairly discriminatory by some states.

C.7.d	Obtain a rate disruption/dislocation analysis, demonstrating the distribution of percentage and/or dollar impacts on renewal business (created by rerating the current book of business), and sufficient information to explain the disruptions to individual consumers.	2	The analysis should include the largest dollar and percentage impacts arising from the filing, including the impacts arising specifically from the adoption of the model or changes to the model as they translate into the proposed rating plan. While the default request would typically be for the distribution/dislocation of impacts at the overall filing level, the regulator may need to delve into the more granular variable-specific effects of rate changes if there is concern about particular variables having extreme or disproportionate impacts, or significant impacts that have otherwise yet to be substantiated. See Appendix C for an example of a disruption analysis.
C.7.e	Obtain exposure distributions for the model's output variables and show the effects of rate changes at granular and summary levels, including the overall impact on the book of business.	3	See Appendix C for an example of an exposure distribution.
C.7.f	Identify policy characteristics, used as input to a model or sub-model, that remain "static" over a policy's lifetime versus those that will be updated periodically. Obtain a narrative on how the company handles policy characteristics that are listed as "static," yet change over time.	3	Some examples of "static" policy characteristics are prior carrier tenure, prior carrier type, prior liability limits, claim history over past X years, or lapse of coverage. These are specific policy characteristics usually set at the time new business is written, used to create an insurance score or to place the business in a rating/underwriting tier, and often fixed for the life of the policy. The reviewer should be aware, and possibly concerned, how the company treats an insured over time when the insured's risk profile based on "static" variables changes over time but the rate charged, based on a new business insurance score or tier assignment, no longer reflect the insured's true and current risk profile. A few examples of "non-static" policy characteristics are age of driver, driving record and credit information (FCRA related). These are updated automatically by the company on a periodic basis, usually at renewal, with or without the policyholder explicitly informing the company.

C.7.g	Obtain a means to calculate the rate charged a consumer.	3	The filed rating plan should contain enough information for a regulator to be able to validate policy premium. However, for a complex model or rating plan, a score or premium calculator via Excel or similar means would be ideal, but this could be elicited on a case-by-case basis. Ability to calculate the rate charged could allow the regulator to perform sensitivity testing when there are small changes to a risk characteristic/variable. Note that this information may be proprietary.
C.7.h	In the filed rating plan, be aware of any non-insurance data used as input to the model (customer-provided or other). In order to respond to consumer inquiries, it may be necessary to inquire as to how consumers can verify their data and correct errors.		If the data is from a third-party source, the company should provide information on the source. Depending on the nature of the data, data should be documented and an overview of who owns it and the topic of consumer verification should be addressed, including how consumers can verify their data and correct errors.
8. Accurate Translation of Model into a Rating Plan			
C.8.a	Obtain sufficient information to understand how the model outputs are used within the rating system and to verify that the rating plan's manual, in fact, reflects the model output and any adjustments made to the model output.	1	The regulator can review the rating plan's manual to see that modeled output is properly reflected in the manual's rules, rates, factors, etc.

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

VIII. PROPOSED CHANGES TO THE *PRODUCT FILING REVIEW HANDBOOK*

~~TBD – placeholder to include best practices for review of predictive models and analytics filed by insurers to justify rates~~

The Task Force was charged to propose modifications to the 2016 *Product Filing Review Handbook* to reflect best practices for the regulatory review of predictive analytics. The following are the titled sections in Chapter Three "The Basics of Property and Casualty Rate Regulation." Proposed changes are shown as tracked changes.

Product Filing Review Handbook, August 2016
CHAPTER THREE
The Basics of Property and Casualty Rate Regulation

No changes are proposed to the following sections at the beginning of Chapter Three: **Introduction; Rating Laws; Rate Standards; Rate Justification and Supporting Data; Number of Years of Historical Data; Segregation of Data; ~~Data Adjustments;~~ Premium Adjustments; Losses and LAE (perhaps just DCC) Adjustments; Catastrophe or Large Loss Provisions; Loss Adjustment Expenses; Data Quality; Rate Justification: Overall Rate Level; Contingency Provision; Credibility; Calculation of Overall Rate Level Need: Methods (Pure Premium and Loss Ratio Methods); Rate Justification: Rating Factors; Calculation of Deductible Rating Factors; Calculation of Increased Limit Factors**; and **Credibility for Rating Factors**.

Data Adjustments

… Because the insurance contracts will be written to cover future accident periods, the past data needs to be adjusted to reflect the anticipated future premiums and costs. These adjustments ~~will~~ may provide a profit/loss picture if no rate change occurs. Calculations can then be made to determine the overall rate need (or indication). …

Interaction between Rating Variables (Multivariate Analysis)

If each rating variable is evaluated separately, statistically significant interactions between rating variables may not be identified and, thus, may not be included in the rating plan.~~If the pricing of rating variables is evaluated separately for each rating variable, there is potential to miss the interaction between rating variables~~. Care should be taken to have a multivariate analysis when practical. In some instances, a multivariate analysis is not possible. But, with computing power growing exponentially, insurers believe they have found many ways to improve their operations and competitiveness through use of complex predictive models in all areas of their insurance business.

Approval of Classification Systems

With rate changes, companies sometimes propose revisions to their classification system. Because the changes to classification plans can be significant and have large impacts on the consumers' rates, regulators should focus on these changes.

Some items of proposed classification can sometimes be deemed to be against public policy, such as the use of education or occupation. You should be aware of your state's laws and regulations regarding which rating factors are allowed, and you should require definitions of all data elements that can affect the charged premium. Finding rating or underwriting characteristics that may violate public policy is becoming more difficult for regulators with the increasing and innovative ways insurers use predictive models.

Rating Tiers

Some states allow an insurer to have multiple rate levels, or rating tiers, within a single company. These rating tiers are another way of classifying risks for rating purposes. Typically, there are requirements for rating tiers: the underwriting rules for each tier should be mutually exclusive, clear, and objective; there should be a distinction between the expected losses or expenses for each tier; and the placement process should be auditable. Tiers within a company are mainly seen in personal lines products.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Commented [DK1]: The most recent Product Filing Review Handbook can be found at this link: https://www.naic.org/documents/prod_serv_marketreg_pfr_hdb.pdf

Commented [DK2]: Page 16 of Handbook

Commented [DK3]: page 30 of Handbook

Commented [DK4]: page 30 of Handbook

Commented [DK5]: - page 30 of Handbook (no changes are proposed)

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

One particular concern with rating tiers would be the analyses of whether a plan produces unfair discrimination. Questions arise around the time-sensitive aspects of the underwriting criteria and any related re-evaluation of the tiers upon renewal. For example, consider two tiers where the insured is placed in the "high" tier because of a lapse of insurance in the prior 12 months. The question is: What happens upon renewal after there has no longer been a lapse of insurance for 12 months? Does the insured get slotted in the "low" tier as he would if he was new business? Some statutes limit the amount of time that violations, loss history, or insurance scores can be used, and some statutes might only allow credit history to be used for re-rating at the policyholder's request. Regulators should consider the acceptability of differences in rates between existing and new policyholders when they have the same current risk profile.

Insurers also can create different rating levels by having separate companies within a group. While regulators should examine rating tiers within an insurer to a high degree of regulatory scrutiny, there tends to be less scrutiny with differences in rates that exist between affiliated companies. Workers' compensation insurers are more likely to obtain rating tiers using separate companies.

Rate Justification: New Products – (No change is proposed.)

Predictive Modeling

Commented [DK6]: -- page 32 of Handbook

The ability of computers to process massive amounts of data has led to the expansion of the use of predictive modeling in insurance ratemaking. Predictive models have enabled insurers to build rating, marketing, underwriting and claim models with significant ~~segmentation~~ predictive power ~~and are increasingly being applied in such areas as claims modeling and used in helping insurers to price risks more effectively.~~

~~Key new rating variables that are being incorporated into insurers' predictive models include homeowners'~~home ~~rates by peril, homeowners~~home ~~rating by building characteristics, vehicle history, usage-based auto insurance, and credit characteristics.~~

Data quality within and communication about models are of key importance with predictive modeling. Depending on definitional boundaries, predictive modeling can sometimes overlap with the field of machine learning. In the modeling space, predictive modeling is often referred to as predictive analytics.

Insurers' use of predictive analytics along with big data has significant potential benefits to both consumers and insurers. Predictive analytics can reveal insights into the relationship between consumer behavior and the cost of insurance, lower the cost of insurance for many, and provide incentives for consumers to better control and mitigate loss. However, predictive analytic techniques are evolving rapidly and leaving many regulators without the necessary tools to effectively review insurers' use of predictive models in insurance applications. To aid the regulator in the review of predictive models, best practices have been developed for generalized linear models or "GLMs"). GLMs are commonly used in personal automobile and home insurance applications.

The term "predictive model" refers to a set of models that use statistics to predict outcomes. ~~T~~When applied to insurance, the model is chosen to estimate the probability or expected value of an outcome given a set ~~amount~~ of input data; for example, models can predict the frequency of loss, the severity of loss, or the pure premium.

To further complicate regulatory review of models in the future, modeling technology and methods are evolving rapidly. GLMs are relatively transparent and their output and consequences are much clearer than many other complex models. But as computing power grows exponentially, it is opening up the modeling world to more sophisticated forms of data acquisition and data analysis. Insurance actuaries and data scientists seek increased predictiveness by using even more complex predictive modeling methods. Examples of these are predictive models utilizing logistic regression, K-nearest neighbor classification, random forests, decision trees, neural networks, or combinations of available modeling methods (often referred to as ensembles). These evolving techniques will make the regulators' understanding and oversight of filed rating plans even more challenging.

A. Generalized Linear Models

The generalized linear model (GLM) is a commonly used predictive model in insurance applications, particularly in building an insurance product's rating plan. Because of this and the fact most Property and Casualty regulators are most concerned

about personal lines, NAIC has developed a white paper for guidance[13] in reviewing GLMs for personal automobile and home insurance.

Before GLMs became vogue, rating plans were built using univariate methods. Univariate methods were considered easy to understand and easy to demonstrate the relationship to costs (loss and/or expense). However, many consider univariate methods too simplistic since they do not take into account the interaction (or dependencies) of the selected input variables. GLMs introduce significant improvements over univariate-based rating plans by automatically adjusting for correlations among input variables. Today, the majority of predictive models used in personal automobile and home insurance rating plans are GLMs. But, GLM results are not always easy to understand and the relationship to costs may be difficult to explain.

A GLM consists of three elements:

- A target variable, Y, which is a random variable that is independent and follows a probability distribution from the exponential family, defined by a selected variance function and dispersion parameter.
- A linear predictor $\eta = X\beta$.
- A link function g such that $E(Y) = \mu = g{-}1(\eta)$.

As can be seen in the description of the three GLM components above, it may take more than a casual introduction to statistics to comprehend the construction of a GLM. As stated earlier, a downside to GLMs is that it is more challenging to interpret the GLMs output than with univariate models.

B. Credibility of GLM Output

If the underlying data is not credible no model will improve that credibility, and segmentation methods could make credibility worse. GLM software provides point estimates and allows the modeler to consider standard errors and confidence intervals. GLMs effectively assume that the underlying datasets are 100% credible no matter their size. If some segments have little data, the resulting uncertainty would not be reflected in the GLM parameter estimates themselves (although it might be reflected in the standard errors, confidence intervals, etc.). Even though the process of selecting relativities often includes adjusting the raw GLM output, the resultant selections are not typically credibility-weighted with any complement of credibility. *[New footnotes: "This is not always true. Sometimes insurers do review complements of credibility and further weight the GLM output with those complements. While this may not be a standard practice today, new techniques could result in this becoming more standard in the future." And "GLMs provide confidence intervals; credibility methods do not. There are techniques such as penalized regression that blend credibility with a GLM and improve a model's ability to generalize."]* Nevertheless, selected relativities based on GLM model output may differ from GLM point estimates.

Commented [WL7]: The lack of credibility WOULD be reflected in inappropriate/poor parameter estimates but could only be DETECTED in the standard errors and confidence intervals.

Because of this presumption in credibility, which may or may not be valid in practice, the modeler and the regulator reviewing the model would need to engage in thoughtful consideration when incorporating GLM output into a rating plan to ensure that model predictiveness is not compromised by any lack of actual credibility. Therefore, to mitigate the risk that model credibility or predictiveness is lacking, a complete filing for a rating plan that incorporates GLM output should include validation evidence for the rating plan, not just the statistical model.

C. What is a "Best Practice"?

A best practice is a form of program evaluation in public policy. At its most basic level, a practice is a "tangible and visible behavior… [based on] an idea about how the actions…will solve a problem or achieve a goal"[14]. Best practices can maintain quality as an alternative to mandatory legislated standards and can be based on self-assessment or benchmarking.[15] Therefore, a best practice represents an effective method of problem solving. The "problem" regulators want to solve is probably better posed as seeking an answer to this question: How can regulators determine that predictive models, as used in rate filings, are compliant with state laws and regulations? However, best practices are not intended to create standards for filings that include predictive models.

[13] Refer to NAIC's white paper titled *Regulatory Review of Predictive Models, found at the NAIC website*.
[14] Bardach, E. and Patashnik, E. (2016.) *A Practical Guide for Policy Analysis, The Eightfold Path to More Effective Problem Solving.* Thousand Oaks, CA: CQ Press. See Appendix A for an overview of Bardach's best-practice analysis.
[15] Bogan, C.E. and English, M.J. (1994). Benchmarking for Best Practices: Winning Through Innovative Adaptation. New York: McGraw-Hill.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Best practices are based on the following principles that promote a comprehensive and coordinated review of predictive models across states:

- *State insurance regulators will maintain their current rate regulatory authority.*
- *State insurance regulators will be able to share information to aid companies in getting insurance products to market more quickly.*
- *State insurance regulators will share expertise and discuss technical issues regarding predictive models.*
- *State insurance regulators will maintain confidentiality, where appropriate, regarding predictive models.*

D. Regulatory Review of Predictive Models

The legal and regulatory constraints (including state variations) are likely to be more evolved, and challenging, for personal automobile and home insurance. Through review of these personal lines, the knowledge needed to review predictive models and guidance regarding GLMs may be transferrable when the review involves GLMs applied to other lines of business. Modeling depends on context, so the GLM reviewer has to be alert for data challenges and business applications that differ from the more familiar personal lines. For example, compared to personal lines, modeling rates in commercial lines is more likely to encounter low volumes of historical data, dependence on advisory loss costs, unique large accounts with large deductibles, and package products that create policies from numerous line-of-business and coverage building blocks. Commercial lines commonly use individual risk modifications following experience, judgment, and/or expense considerations. A regulator may never see how models impact commercial excess and surplus lines filings.

Guidance offered here and in the NAIC's white paper might be useful (with deeper adaptations) when starting to review different types of predictive models. If the model is not a GLM, however, some of the GLM guidance might not apply. For example, not all predictive models generate p-values or F tests. Depending on the model type under review, other considerations might be important that were not as important in the review of a GLM. Also, when transferring GLM guidance to other lines of business, unique considerations may arise depending on the context in which a predictive model is proposed to be deployed, the uses to which it is proposed to be put, and the potential consequences for the insurer, its customers and its competitors. This guidance does not delve into these possible considerations, but regulators should be prepared to address them as they arise.

Best practices will help the regulator understand if a predictive model is cost based, if the predictive model is compliant with state law, and how the model improves the company's rating plan. Best practices can also increase the consistency among the regulatory review processes used across states and improve the efficiency of each regulator's review thereby assisting companies in getting their products to market faster. With this in mind, the regulator's review of predictive models should:

1. Ensure that the selected rating factors based on the model or other analysis produce rates that are not excessive, inadequate, or unfairly discriminatory.
   a. Review the overall rate level impact of the proposed revisions to rate level indications provided by the filer.
   b. Review the premium disruption for individual policyholders and how the disruptions can be explained to individual consumers.
   c. Review the individual input characteristics to and output factors from the predictive model (and its sub-models), as well as, associated selected relativities to ensure they are not unfairly discriminatory.
2. Obtain a clear understanding of how the data used to build and validate the model, and thoroughly review all other aspects of the model, including assumptions, adjustments, variables, submodels used as input, and resulting output.
   a. Determine that individual input characteristics to a predictive model and their resulting rating factors are related to the expected loss or expense differences in risk.
   b. Determine that the data used as input to the predictive model is accurate, including a clear understanding how missing values, erroneous values and outliers are handled.
   c. Determine that any adjustments to the raw data are handled appropriately, including but not limited to, trending, development, capping, removal of catastrophes.
   d. Obtain a clear understanding of how often each risk characteristic, used as input to the model, is updated and whether the model is periodically rerun, so model output reflects changes to non-static risk characteristics.
   e. Obtain a clear understanding of how the selected predictive model was built.
   f. Determine whether internal and external data used in relation to the model is compatible with practices allowed in the jurisdiction and do not reflect characteristics prohibited in the state.
3. Evaluate how the model interacts with and improves the rating plan.

a. Obtain a clear understanding of the characteristics that are input to a predictive model (and its sub-models), their relationship to each other and their relationship to non-modeled characteristics/variables used to calculate a risk's premium.
b. Obtain a clear understanding why the insurer believes this type of model works in an insurance risk application.
c. Obtain a clear understanding of how model output interacts with non-modeled characteristics/variables used to calculate a risk's premium.
d. Obtain a clear understanding of how the predictive model was integrated into the insurer's state rating plan and how it improves that plan.
e. For predictive model refreshes, determine whether sufficient validation was performed to ensure the model is still a good fit.

4. Enable competition and innovation to promote the growth, financial stability, and efficiency of the insurance marketplace.
   a. Enable innovation in the pricing of insurance through acceptance of predictive models, provided they are actuarially sound and in compliance with state laws.
   b. Protect the confidentiality of filed predictive models and supporting information in accordance with state law.
   c. Review predictive models in a timely manner to enable reasonable speed to market.

E. Information Needed to Follow Best Practices

To assist the regulator in following each best practice, the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical Task Force created a white paper titled *Regulatory Review of Predictive Models*. The paper contains a list of information elements and considerations that should be useful during the review of a model underlying a rating plan. To further assist the regulator, the information elements were mapped into the best practices listed above in Section XV of the paper.

Note that, in the white paper, CASTF focused on the GLM since it is a commonly used predictive model in insurance applications, particularly in building an insurance product's rating plan. Combined with the fact most property and casualty regulators are very concerned about personal lines, the white paper is focused on the review of GLMs for personal auto mobile and home insurance rate making applications.

Guidance offered here might be useful (with deeper adaptations) when starting to review different types of predictive models. If the model is not a GLM, some listed items might not apply. For example, not all predictive models generate p-values or F tests. Depending on the model type, other considerations might be important. When transferring guidance to other lines of business and other types of model, unique considerations may arise depending on the context in which a predictive model is proposed to be deployed, the uses to which it is proposed to be put, and the potential consequences for the insurer, its customers and its competitors. This paper does not delve into these possible considerations, but regulators should be prepared to address them as they arise.

F. Confidentiality

Regulatory reviewers are required to protect confidential information in accordance with applicable State law. However, insurers should be aware that a rate filing might become part of the public record. Each state determines the confidentiality of a rate filing, supplemental material to the filing, when filing information might become public, the procedure to request that filing information be held confidentially, and the procedure by which a public records request is made. It is incumbent on an insurer to be familiar with each state's laws regarding the confidentiality of information submitted with their rate filing.

Advisory Organizations – (No change is proposed.)

Workers' Compensation Special Rules – (No change is proposed.)

Premium Selection Decisions

Commented [DK8]: – Pages 34-35 of Handbook

- Indicated Rate Change vs. Selected Rate Change

After applying credibility, the indicated rate change should reflect the company's best estimate of their premium needs given their current or expected book of business. However, insurance companies also have other business considerations including competition, marketing, legal concerns, impact of the rate change on retention, etc. A company might wish to deviate from their indicated rate change and should justify those decisions, within the constraints of the law.

- Capping and Transition Rules

With advances in technology, it is possible for companies to introduce capping of rates on individual policies with an aim toward gradually increasing policyholders' rates, rather than making large modifications all at one time. Similarly, premiums are often proposed to be modified when an insurer acquires another company's book of business or decides to move from or to an advisory organization's plan. These types of proposed capping are sometimes called "renewal premium capping," "rate capping," "a rate stability program," or "transition rules."

Transition rules for individual policyholders can get quite complex and you need to be aware of your state's positions on premium capping rules. Any premium capping and transition rules require weighing the pros and cons of the potential for unfair discrimination (with some customers not paying the rate commensurate with the risks they have) vs. rate stability for existing policyholders.

If premium capping or transition rules are allowed, additional decisions will need to be made:

- Which rates should get capped?
- Do rate decreases get capped? If so, what is the impact if the policyholder asks to be quoted as new business?
- Do all rate increases get capped or only above a certain percentage?
- How much time will lapse or how many renewal cycles will occur before the new rates are in place or different rating plans are merged?
- Should the insured be told what the final premium will be once no more capping is applied?
- How would exposure change be addressed? If the policyholder buys a new car or changes their liability limits, what is the impact on their rate capping?
- How many rate-capping rules can be implemented at any given time?

When premium capping or transition rules have been incorporated, future indicated rate changes and rating factor analyses need to properly reflect the fully approved rate changes. If the overall approved rate change was +10%, yet capping resulted in only 8% being implemented in the first year, the remaining amount to recognize the full 10% should be reflected in the premium on-level adjustment. Otherwise, the indicated rate would be redundant.

Some states encourage more frequent filing of rate changes that can help to avoid the need of premium capping and transition rules. Some states might prefer capping of individual rating variables, rather than capping for individual policyholders.

Installment Plans – (No change is proposed.)

Policy Fees – (No change is proposed.)

Potential Questions to Ask Oneself as a Regulator

Commented [DK9]: – Page 35 of the Handbook

Every filing will be different and will result in different regulatory analyses. But the following are some questions the regulator might ask oneself in a rate filing review:

1. Regarding data:
   a. Is the data submitted with the filing enough information for a regulatory review?
   b. Is the number of years of experience appropriate?
   c. Did the company sufficiently analyze and control their quality of data?
2. Regarding the support and justification of rates:
   a. Did they propose rate changes without justification?
   b. Are proposals based on judgment or competitive analysis? If so, are the results reasonable and acceptable? Are there inappropriate marketing practices?
   c. Are the assumptions (loss development, trend, expense load, profit provision, credibility etc.) used to develop the rate indication appropriate? Are they supported with data and are deviations from data results sufficiently explained?

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

d. Is the weighting of data by year (or credibility) properly justified or does it appear random?

- Is there more weight being placed on data in one year solely because it produces a higher indicated rate change?
- If there are two indications being weighted together and one is for a rate increase and one is a rate decrease, is the weighting justified?

e. Is there satisfactory explanation about why a proposed rate change deviates from the indicated rate change?

3. Regarding differences in assumptions from previous filings:

   a. Have methodologies changed significantly?

   b. Are assumptions for the weighting of years or credibility significantly different? Or does there appear to be some manipulation to the rate indication?

4. Is there unfair discrimination?

   a. Do classifications comply with state requirements?

   b. Are proposed rates established so that different classes will produce the same underwriting results?

   c. If predictive models are used in the rating plan, are there concerns related to input variables that are prohibited or proxies for prohibited variables?

5. What do you need to communicate?

   a. Can you explain why you are taking a specific action on the filing?

   b. What do you need to tell the Consumer Services Department?

      - Can you explain the impact of the rate change on current business? How big is the company and how much of the market is impacted?
      - What are the biggest changes in the filing (and the ones on which consumer calls might be expected)?
      - What is the maximum rate change impact on any one policyholder?

Questions to Ask a Company

If you remain unsatisfied that the company has satisfactorily justified the rate change, then consider asking additional questions of the company. Questions should be asked of the company when they have not satisfied statutory or regulatory requirements in the state or when any current justification is inadequate and could have an impact on the rate change approval or the amount of the approval.

If there are additional items of concern, the company can be notified so they will make appropriate modifications in future filings.

The CASTF white paper, *Regulatory Review of Predictive Models*, documents questions that a regular may want to ask when reviewing a model. These questions are listed in the Predictive Model – Information for Regulatory Review section of the white paper. Note that although the white paper focuses on GLMs for personal automobile and home insurance, some of the concepts may be transferable to other types of models and other lines of business.

Additional Ratemaking Information

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

The Casualty Actuarial Society (CAS) and the Society of Actuaries (SOA) ~~has an~~ have extensive examination syllabi ~~syllabus~~ that contain~~s~~ a significant amount of ratemaking information, on both the basic topics covered in this chapter and on advanced ratemaking topics. The CAS and SOA websites contain~~s~~ links to many of the papers included in the syllabi~~us~~. Recommended reading is the *Foundations of Casualty Actuarial Science*, which contains chapters on ratemaking, risk classification, and individual risk rating.

Other Reading

Some additional background reading is recommended:

- *Foundations of Casualty Actuarial Science*, Fourth Edition (2001):
  - Chapter 1: Introduction
  - Chapter 3: Ratemaking
  - Chapter 6: Risk Classification
  - Chapter 9: Investment Issues in Property-Liability Insurance
  - Chapter 10: Only the section on Regulating an Insurance Company, pp. 777–787
- Casualty Actuarial Society (CAS) Statements of Principles, especially regarding property and casualty ratemaking.
- Casualty Actuarial Society (www.casact.org): "Basic Ratemaking."
- American Institute for Chartered Property Casualty Underwriters: "Insurance Operations, Regulation, and Statutory Accounting," Chapter Eight.
- Association of Insurance Compliance Professionals: "Ratemaking—What the State Filer Needs to Know."
- Review of filings and approval of insurance company rates.
- NAIC's Casualty Actuarial and Statistical Task Force white paper: "Regulatory Review of Predictive Models."

Summary

Rate regulation for property/casualty lines of business requires significant knowledge of state rating laws, rating standards, actuarial science, statistical modeling and many data concepts.

- Rating laws vary by state, but the rating laws are usually grouped into prior approval, file and use or use and file (competitive), no file (open competition), and flex rating.
- Rate standards typically included in the state rating laws require that "Rates shall not be inadequate, excessive, or unfairly discriminatory."
- A company will likely determine their indicated rate change by starting with historical years of underwriting data (earned premiums, incurred loss and loss adjustment expenses, general expenses) and adjusting that data to reflect the anticipated ultimate level of costs for the future time period covered by the policies. Numerous adjustments are made to the data. Common premium adjustments are on-level premium, audit, and trend. Common loss adjustments are trend, loss development, Catastrophe/large loss provisions, and an adjusting and other (A&O) loss adjustment expense provision. A profit/contingency provision is also calculated to determine the indicated rate change.
- Once an overall rate level is determined, the rate change gets allocated to the classifications and other rating factors.
- Individual risk rating allows manual rates to be modified by an individual policyholder's own experience.
- Advisory organizations provide the underlying loss costs for companies to be able to add their own expenses and profit provisions (with loss cost multipliers) to calculate their insurance rates.
- Casualty Actuarial Society's *Statement of Principles Regarding Property and Casualty Insurance Ratemaking* provides guidance and guidelines for the numerous actuarial decisions and standards employed during the development of rates.
- NAIC model laws also include special provisions for workers' compensation business, penalties for not complying with laws, and competitive market analysis to determine whether rates should be subject to prior approval provisions.
- Best practices for reviewing predictive models are provided in the CASTF white paper titled *Regulatory Review of Predictive Models*. Although the white paper focuses on GLMs for personal automobile and home insurance, some of the concepts may be transferrable to other types of models and other lines of insurance.

While this chapter provides an overview of the rate determination/actuarial process and regulatory review, state statutory or administrative rule may require the examiner to adopt different standards or guidelines than the ones described.

Commented [DK10]: – Page 36 of the Handbook

Commented [DK11]: ------*REFERENCES INCLUDED IN THE WHITE PAPER WILL BE ADDED*

Commented [DK12]: – Page 37 of the Handbook

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

No additional changes are proposed to the *Product Filing Review Handbook.*

IX. PROPOSED STATE GUIDANCE

~~TBD - placeholder for guidance for rate filings that are based on predictive model~~

This paper acknowledges that different states will apply the guidance within it differently, based on variations in the legal environment pertaining to insurance regulation in those states, as well as the extent of available resources, including staff members with actuarial and/or statistical expertise, the workloads of those staff members, and the time that can be reasonably allocated to reviews of predictive- models~~ reviews~~. States with prior- approval authority over personal- lines rate filings often already require answers in connection with many of the information elements expressed in this paper. However, states – including those with and without prior- approval authority – may also use the guidance in this paper to choose which model elements to focus on in their reviews and/or to train new reviewers, as well as to gain an enhanced understanding of how predictive models are developed, supported, and deployed in their markets. Ultimately, the insurance regulators within each state will decide how best to tailor the guidance within this paper to achieve the most effective and successful implementation, subject to the framework of statutes, regulations, precedents, and processes that comprise the insurance regulatory framework in that state.

X. OTHER CONSIDERATIONS

During the development of this guidance, topics arose that are not addressed in this paper. These topics may need addressing during the regulator's review of a predictive model. A few of these ~~issues~~ topics may be discussed elsewhere ~~within~~by the NAIC as either technical or policy matters. All of these ~~issues~~topics~~, if~~ should probably be addressed ~~, will be handled~~ by each state on a case-by-case basis. ~~A sampling of topics for consideration in this section include:~~ Below is a listing of topics that CASTF thought might be important for future discussion and consideration but are ~~is~~ beyond the scope of this paper, as well as CASTF's current charges.

- ~~TBD: W~~Discuss when ~~are~~ rating variables or rating plans become too granular.~~? How is granularity handled during the development of the model and during the selection of rate relativities file in a rating plan supported by a model?~~
  - The granularity of data refers to the size in which data fields are sub-divided. For example, data could be at the state level or could be subdivided into county or further into ~~zip~~ZIP code or even census tracks. Insurers ~~were~~have been instituting data warehouse initiatives that greatly improved the granularity and accessibility of data that could be analyzed for ratemaking purposes. So, despite the fact that sophisticated statistical techniques existed much earlier than ~~this~~these data warehouses, it was the circumstances of enhanced computing power and better data that enabled their usage in classification ratemaking. Perhaps the most important trigger in the widespread adoption of multivariate methods was competitive pressure. When one or more companies implement improved classification ratemaking, they gain a competitive advantage and put the rest of the industry in a position of adverse selection and decreased profitability. [footnote: Basic Ratemaking, Fifth Edition, May 2016; Geoff Werner, FCAS, MAAA and Claudine Modlin, FCAS, MAAA]
  - The science of classification requires balancing two objectives: grouping risks into a sufficient number of levels to ensure the risks within each group are homogeneous while being careful not to create too many granularly defined groups that may lead to instability in the estimated costs. [footnote: Basic Ratemaking, Fifth Edition, May 2016; Geoff Werner, FCAS, MAAA and Claudine Modlin, FCAS, MAAA]
  - Concern has been expressed that when fields are sub-divided too finely, model results may be less reliable. It is commonly assumed that having a larger volume of data is preferable. However, even with a larger volume of data, if the model is overly granular~~the more data you have, the better. But, the more granular the data~~, it may be ~~the harder~~difficult ~~it may be~~ to see the forest for the trees. More granular data used as input to predictive models may make it easier to measure short-term effects, but it can also make it harder to measure long-term effects, due to ~~because of more~~relatively greater noise in the data. However, more granular data may make anomalies in the data more apparent and make it easier to scrub the data.
  - Therefore, it may be of value to provide guidance around granularity, such as: When are rating variables or rating plans too granular? How is granularity handled during the development of the model or during the selection of rate relativities?

Commented [WL13]: Prior approval should not be hyphenated.

Commented [WL14]: Personal lines should not be hyphenated

Commented [WL15]: "Is" or "are" may be appropriate here, depending on the reference: "Below is a listing…but it (the listing) IS beyond the scope…," or "Below is a listing of topics that CASTF thought might be important…but they (the topics) ARE beyond the scope…"

Commented [WL16]: No hyphen needed in "sub-divided"

Commented [WL17]: What is meant by short-term versus long-term effects. Perhaps an example of each here?

Commented [WL18]: This paragraph appears to be confusing granularity of the data and granularity of the model. The data can be very granular – always good – provides more flexibility. But that doesn't mean the model should be as granular as the data. We suggest a rewrite of this paragraph to cleanly separate the granularity of data (which is good), and the granularity of the model (which can be good or bad, for the reasons cited here).

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

- ~~TBD:~~ Discuss the regulator's ~~scientific~~ mindset of unbiased and open inquiry and its relevance to the best practice white paper.
  - This white paper has taken the position that regulatory reviewers of models, both actuaries and non-actuaries, ~~especially when they review predictive models,~~ are in a prime position to be the torchbearers ~~for the scientific approach~~for an unbiased view by maintaining the commitment to open but rigorous, systematic, and principled inquiry and exploration.
  - This white paper does not prescribe any specific answers regarding which treatments are to be considered logical or rational. Such answers cannot be ~~arrived at~~ determined without considering the context of a given jurisdiction's laws, marketplace, and the specific nature of insurers' proposals. Therefore, to preempt any arguments by some interested parties that the paper may prescribe specific solutions or restrictions – it clearly ~~is~~does not.
  - ~~As actuaries, if regulators are to practice the discipline called "actuarial science," i~~It is incumbent upon ~~us~~ regulators to adopt the proper scientific mindset of open inquiry – where no questions are off limits and continued systematic exploration and progress are the hallmarks of the scientific approach. Any insistence that certain questions must not be asked, or certain concepts must not be explored, entails a departure from the realm of science into the realm of dogma. If pursued, it would limit the role of regulators and quickly deprive them of broader relevance.
- ~~TBD:~~ Discuss correlation vs causality in general and in relation to Actuarial Standard of Practice (ASOP) 12.
  - There were many criticisms during each exposure of this white paper that this paper goes beyond the requirement of Actuarial Standard of Practice #12 and establishes a new standard for the company's actuaries. This topic may need to be explored further by states collectively (through NAIC) or on a case-by-case state basis. What a state does with the results of a discussion of rational or logical connections between particular attributes and the risk of insurance loss is subject to the framework of statutes, regulations, precedents, and processes that comprise the insurance regulatory framework in that state.
  - The very act of discussion of the rational, logical, or plausible relationships of individual risk attributes to the risk of insurance loss – and all related implications, such as perception by consumers, legislators, and media; philosophical considerations of fairness; interactions with public policy as determined by the relevant policymaking bodies; and relevance to the evolution of the insurance industry, consumer products, and overall impacts on the incentives and opportunities available to consumers ~~–~~, is crucial to engage in and continue to do so for as long as new predictive models are being developed, new variables are being introduced, and consumer premiums as well as insurer underwriting decisions are being affected. In other words, the discussion needs to continue indefinitely in a variety of venues and evolve along with the industry and the broader society. We, as insurance professionals, cannot insulate ourselves from participation in the conceptual discourse.
  - This white paper, in general, establishes that a rating/modeled variable should not only be correlated to expected costs but that there should be a rational explanation as to why the correlation exists. While it is difficult to prove causation, and such a proof is not a standard against which rate filings are evaluated in any jurisdiction, there is an immense difference of both degree and kind between proving causation and discussing a rational or logical connection between a particular variable and the risk of insurance loss. It is a non sequitur to assert that the lack of requirement for the former (proof) confers immunity upon insurers in regard to the latter (discussion and expression of plausibility).
  - Discussion of the Actuarial Standards of Practice has been consciously excluded from this paper for a number of reasons. First~~ly~~, only obligated to adhere to the ASOPs. Models are created by, supported by, and filed by professionals who are often not actuaries~~,~~; e.g., data scientists, modelers, and other professions, who are not bound by ASOPs. Second~~ly~~, ASOPs do not supersede state laws. Third~~ly~~, ASOPs represent a floor, not a ceiling, for regulatory actuaries who also need to consider state laws and public policy concerns.
  - Finally, ASOP 12 specifically is often misquoted by filers who cite the phrase, in Section 3.2.2 of ASOP 12, that states "it is not necessary for the actuary to establish a cause and effect relationship between the risk characteristic and expected outcome in order to use a specific risk characteristic" while omitting the leading phrase "while the actuary should select risk characteristics that are related to expected outcomes."
- ~~TBD: Will following guidance provided in this white paper increase or pressure state regulatory budgets adversely?~~
- ~~TBD:~~ Discuss~~ion of~~ data mining as it ~~being in~~ conflicts with the standard scientific model and the increase in "false positives."

Commented [WL19]: This header is a bit cerebral for the tone of the rest of this section. Can we "layperson-ize" it?

Commented [WL20]: Commitment to open but rigorous inquiry should be no greater or lesser on predictive models than any other item under regulatory review.

Commented [WL21]: Initially, we understood this language to refer to "scientific mindset" as meaning the regulator would be the developer of the scientific model. Upon reading this section more closely, we understand that the "scientific approach" is intended to mean the rigorous and unbiased exploration of the models developed by the insurance industry.

Can we revise the paragraph to be a little more clear as to what is meant by "scientific mindset"?

Commented [WL22]: Not all regulators are actuaries. Isn't this a best practices white paper for regulators, whether they be actuaries or not?

Commented [WL23]: Do the ASOPs also apply to actuarial analysts, or more generally, anyone pursuing an actuarial designation and working in an actuarial capacity?

Commented [WL24]: Keep with same format of other bullets.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

- ~~Throughout this white paper, the regulator asks the modeler to go beyond correlation and document their basic, causal understanding of how variables used in a model or rating plan are related to risk. A correlation alone is not the final arbiter of the validity of findings, but causal understanding can be employed to assess which correlations may be entirely due to chance, what are non-causal relationships, and which are most likely to be enduring causal relationships. Though this white paper does not delve deeply into how these relationships can be identified and documented, the paper does ask the modeler to provide their understanding of these relationships. The future consideration is whether the regulator should take a deeper dive into the causal relationships of variables used in a model or rating plan.~~
- The American Statistical Association (ASA) expressed some degree of alarm at approaches similar to data mining (Wasserstein and Lazer, 2016). In a formal statement of the ASA, the association warned against a purely "cookbook" approach to statistics: "… a p-value near .05 taken by itself offers only weak evidence of the null hypothesis" (page 129). Lastly, the ASA warned strongly against an over reliance on data mining: "Cherry-picking promising findings, also known by such terms as data dredging, significance chasing ... and "p-hacking," leads to a spurious excess of statistically significant results ... and should be vigorously avoided" (page 131).
- ~~A problem that will increase significantly with t~~The increased adoption of data mining techniques and the ~~increasing~~ growing availability of very large data sets that dwarf anything available even just a decade ago ~~is that data mining~~ will dramatically increase the rate of "false positives" ~~– the technique~~ Data mining will inevitably churn up numerous associations between variables that are simply random, non-meaningful correlations resulting purely from chance. The apparent disregard of causality that seems common among practitioners of data mining techniques will significantly magnify the problem. Causality forms the basis of the standard model of all natural and social sciences. Evaluations of models should consider the nature of observed relationships within the context of prior substantive knowledge.
- Because of these issues regarding data-mining and false positives stated in the prior paragraphs, throughout this white paper, the regulator asks the modeler to go beyond correlation and document their basic, causal understanding of how variables used in a model or rating plan are related to risk. A correlation alone is not the final arbiter of the validity of findings, but causal understanding can be employed to assess which correlations may be entirely due to chance, what are non-causal relationships, and which are most likely to be enduring causal relationships. Though this white paper does not delve deeply into how these relationships can be identified and documented, the paper does ask the modeler to provide their understanding of these relationships. The future consideration is whether the regulator should take a deeper dive into the causal relationships of variables used in a model or rating plan.

- ~~TBD: Explain how the insurer will help educate consumers to mitigate their risk.~~Discuss the multitude of ~~Regulators are often responding to~~ consumer inquiries to which regulators respond regarding how a policy premium is calculated and why the premium, or the change ~~is~~in premium, is so high.
  - The white paper identified the following best practices:
    - 1.b. Review the premium disruption for individual policyholders and how the disruptions can be explained to individual consumers. …and information elements that may assist the regulator's and consumer's understanding of the premium being charged.
    - C.2.a Provide an explanation how the characteristics/rating variables, included in the filed rating plan, logically and intuitively relate to the risk of insurance loss (or expense) for the type of insurance product being priced. Include a discussion of the relevance each characteristic/rating variable has on consumer behavior that would lead to a difference in risk of loss (or expense).
    - C.7.f Explain how the insurer will help educate consumers to mitigate their risk.
    - C.7.h Identify sources to be used at "point of sale" to place individual risks within the matrix of rating system classifications. How can a consumer verify their own "point-of-sale" data and correct any errors?
    - C.7.j Provide the regulator with a description of how the company will respond to consumers' inquiries about how their premium was calculated.
  - The main challenge to consumers is lack of transparency: trying to understand the data and analytics being used to determine their eligibility for products and the price they are being charged. It may not be clear to the consumer how they are being underwritten or what behaviors they can modify or steps they can take to get a better rate. A potential issue with pricing based on predictive analytics is that it can lead to more granular

Commented [WL25]: Move to third bullet.

Commented [WL26]: Suggest moving some of the language from glossary on Data Dredging to a footnote to here.

Commented [WL27]: Should this say instead, "Another consideration…" instead of "The future consideration…"?

Formatted

Formatted

pricing, which may benefit~~s~~ some consumers but not others. This broader distributed range of prices could be perceived as unfair. Privacy issues are also a concern for consumers because of a lack of transparency regarding how data is collected and used." [footnote: Big Data and the Role of the Actuary, American Academy of Actuaries, Big Data Task Force, June 2018.]

- Though regulators may inquire from the insurer about the above information elements, in their direct interaction ~~they often deal~~ with consumers, the regulator may be asked to ~~directly on topics such as the following~~:
  - Determine the extent to which the model causes premium disruption for individual policyholders, and how the insurer will explain the disruption to individual consumers that inquire about it.
  - Explain how the consumer can mitigate their insurance risk.
  - Assist a consumer in verifying their "point-of-sale" data.
  - Determine the means available to a consumer to correct or contest individual data input values that may be in error.
  - Assist the consumer in understanding how often each risk characteristics (used as input to the model or is in the rating plan) is updated or if the risk characteristic is static.
  - Given an insurer's rating plan relies on a predictive model and knowing all characteristics of a risk, a regulator should be able to audit/calculate the risk's premium without consultation with the insurer.
- As a future consideration, NAIC or a state may want to explore, with insurers, how to improve communications with the consumer on these topics.

- ~~TBD: Identify sources to be used at "point of sale" to place individual risks within the matrix of rating system classifications. How can a consumer verify their own "point-of-sale" data and correct any errors?~~
- ~~TBD: Discuss cost to filing company and state to have expertise and resources adequate to document and review all knowledge elements identified in this white paper.~~
- ~~Other TBDs~~
- Discuss guidelines for insurers' handling of consumer-generated data in insurance transactions.
  - Does a consumer have the right to know what data is being used to determine the consumers' premium, where that data came from, and how the consumer can address errors in the data? To what extent is the insurer accountable for the quality of the data used to calculate a consumer's premium, whether that data is internal or external to the insurer's operations? To what extent should the insurer inform the consumer (transparency) and when should the insurer inform the consumer how their premium is calculated? If the consumer is properly informed, the consumer may make physical and behavioral changes to lower their risk, and subsequently their premium. "This issue deals with consumers' ownership and control of the data they create through interactions with the insurer or devices provided by or monitored by the insurer as well as the permissible uses of those data by insurers." [Center for Economic Justice, comments to the NAIC Accelerated Underwriting (A) Working Group, September 29, 2019]
- Discuss the development of new tools and techniques for monitoring consumer market outcomes resulting from insurers' use of Big Data analytics in property and casualty rating plans.
  - "While regulators have historically pursued consumer protection by reviewing insurers' forms and rates on the front end, the variety and volume of new data sources and complexity of algorithms require a revision to the historical regulatory approach. Consumer protection in an era of Big Data analytics requires regulators to collect and analyze granular data on actual consumer market outcomes. This is necessary not only because comprehensive review on the front end is likely no longer possible, but also because actual market outcomes may differ dramatically from intended or purported market outcomes. Stated differently, it is no longer sufficient (if it ever was) to rely on a front-end assessment of a data source or algorithm to ensure fair consumer treatment and the absence of unfair discrimination. Routine analysis of actual consumer market outcomes is needed. It is also completely feasible today." [footnote: Center for Economic Justice, comments to the NAIC Accelerated Underwriting (A) Working Group, September 29, 2019]
- Discuss revision to model laws regarding advisory organizations.
  - Organizations not licensed or supervised as advisory organizations are engaging in precisely the same type of activities as licensed advisory organizations – collecting data from insurers, analyzing the data and combining it with other data and information, and producing collective pricing and claim settlement recommendations in the form of algorithms. The vendors of algorithms are providing the same type of guidance as the archetype of advisory organizations, the Insurance Services Office, by producing loss cost

Commented [WL28]: If we have addressed these topics in the white paper, why are they reiterated in this section of "other considerations" not addressed in the white paper?

If this section is kept, the bullets should be rephrased to be a list of topics to match the preface statement, or alternatively, revise the preface statement to match the action verbs in the bullet list. We've tried to do the latter here.

Formatted

recommendations. To ensure that data brokers and vendors of algorithms who are engaged in advisory organization activities are properly licensed and supervised, advisory organization model laws could be revised. [Center for Economic Justice, comments to the NAIC Accelerated Underwriting (A) Working Group, September 29, 2019]

- ~~TBD:~~ Discuss the need for NAIC to update and strengthen information-sharing platforms and protocols.
- Discuss paper topics beyond GLMs and personal automobile and home insurance applications.
  - The scope of this white paper was narrowed to GLMs as used in personal automobile and home insurance rating applications. Many commenters expressed concern that the paper's scope is too narrow. NAIC may want to expand these best practices or create new best practices for other lines of business, other insurance applications (other than personal automobile and home filings), and other types of models.

Formatted

~~XI. RECOMMENDATIONS GOING FORWARD~~

~~The following are examples of topics that may be included in the recommendations:~~

- ~~TBD: Discuss confidentiality as it relates to filings submitted via SERFF~~
- ~~TBD: Discuss confidentiality as it relates to state statutes and regulations.~~
- ~~TBD: Discuss policyholder disclosure when complex predictive model underlies a rating plan.~~
- ~~TBD: Discuss the need for NAIC to update and strengthen information-sharing platforms and protocols.~~
- ~~TBD: Determine the means available to a consumer to correct or contest individual data input values that may be in error.~~
- ~~TBD: Given an insurer's rating plan relies on a predictive model and knowing all characteristics of a risk, discuss a regulator's ability/need to audit/calculate the risk's premium without consultation with the insurer.~~
- ~~Other TBDs~~

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

~~XII.~~XI. APPENDIX A – BEST PRACTICE DEVELOPMENT

Best-practices development is a method for reviewing public policy processes that have been effective in addressing particular issues and could be applied to a current problem. This process relies on the assumptions that top performance is a result of good practices and these practices may be adapted and emulated by others to improve results[16].

The term "best practice" can be a misleading one due to the slippery nature of the word "best". When proceeding with policy research of this kind, it may be more helpful to frame the project as a way of identifying practices or processes that have worked exceptionally well and the underlying reasons for their success. This allows for a mix-and-match approach for making recommendations that might encompass pieces of many good practices[17].

Researchers have found that successful best-practice analysis projects share five common phases:

A. Scope

The focus of an effective analysis is narrow, precise and clearly articulated to stakeholders. A project with a broader focus becomes unwieldy and impractical. Furthermore, Bardach urges the importance of realistic expectations in order to avoid improperly attributing results to a best practice without taking into account internal validity problems.

B. Identify Top Performers

Identify outstanding performers in this area to partner with and learn from. In this phase, it is key to recall that a best practice is a tangible behavior or process designed to solve a problem or achieve a goal (i.e. reviewing predictive models contributes to insurance rates that are not unfairly discriminatory). Therefore, top performers are those who are particularly effective at solving a specific problem or regularly achieve desired results in the area of focus.

C. Analyze Best Practices

Once successful practices are identified, analysts will begin to observe, gather information and identify the distinctive elements that contribute to their superior performance. Bardach suggests it is important at this stage to distill the successful elements of the process down to their most essential idea. This allows for flexibility once the practice is adapted for a new organization or location.

D. Adapt

Analyze and adapt the core elements of the practice for application in a new environment. This may require changing some aspects to account for organizational or environmental differences while retaining the foundational concept or idea. This is also the time to identify potential vulnerabilities of the new practice and build in safeguards to minimize risk.

E. Implementation and evaluation

The final step is to implement the new process and carefully monitor the results. It may be necessary to make adjustments, so it is likely prudent to allow time and resources for this. Once implementation is complete, continued evaluation is important to ensure the practice remains effective.

[16] Ammons, D. N. and Roenigk, D. J. 2014. Benchmarking and Interorganizational Learning in Local Government. *Journal of Public Administration Research and Theory,* Volume 25, Issue 1. P 309-335. https://doi.org/10.1093/jopart/muu014
[17] Bardach, E. and Patashnik, E. 2016. *A Practical Guide for Policy Analysis: The Eightfold Path to More Effective Problem Solving.* Thousand Oaks, CA. CQ Press.

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

~~XIII.~~XII. APPENDIX B - - GLOSSARY OF TERMS

Adjusting Data – Adjusting data refers to any changes made ~~is when the modeler makes any change~~ to the raw data. For example, capping losses, on-leveling, binning, transformation of the data, etc. This term includes scrubbing of the data.

Aggregated Data - Aggregated data is from the insurer's data banks without modification (e.g., not scrubbed or~~,~~ transformed). Aggregated datasets are those compiled prior to data selection and model building.

Commented [WL29]: "Aggregation" implies that data is summarized or compiled in some way, whether or not it comes straight from the insurer's data banks, whether or not it has been modified. Perhaps the author confused between aggregation and raw??? Raw data is defined below.

Composite Characteristic - A composite characteristic is combination of two or more individual risk characteristics. Composite cha ~~characteristic used to~~ create ~~a~~ composite variables.

Composite Score - A composite score is a number ~~arrived at~~derived ~~through the combination~~by combining ~~of~~ multiple variables by means of a sequence of mathematical steps - for example, a credit-based insurance scoring model.

Commented [WL30]: Is there another way to say this? Seems unclear.

Composite Variable - A composite variable is a variable created by ~~combining~~incorporating two or more individual risk characteristics of the insured into a single variable.

Continuous Variable - A continuous variable is a numeric variable that represents a measurement on a continuous scale. Examples include age, amount of insurance (in dollars), and population density. https://www.casact.org/pubs/monographs/papers/05-Goldburd-Khare-Tevet.pdf

Control Variable - Control variables are variables whose relativities are not used in the final rating algorithm but are included when building the model. They are included in the model so that other correlated variables do not pick up their signal. For example, state and year are frequently included in countrywide models as control variables so that the different experiences and distributions between states and across time do not influence the rating factors used in the final rating algorithm. [11]

Correlation Matrix - A correlation matrix is a table showing correlation coefficients between sets of variables. Each random variable (X_i) in the table is correlated with each of the other ~~values~~variables in the table (X_i). ~~This allows you to see~~Using the correlation matrix, one can determine which pairs of variables have the highest correlation. Below is a sample correlation matrix showing correlation coefficients for combinations of 5 variables B1:B5. The table shows that variables B2 and B4 have the highest correlation coefficient (0.96) in this example. The diagonal of the table is always ~~a~~ set ~~of~~ to one~~s~~, because the correlation coefficient between a variable and itself is always 1. ~~You could fill in t~~The upper-right triangle~~, but these~~ would be a ~~repeat~~mirror-image of the lower-left triangle (because correlation between B1 and~~:~~ B2 is the same as between B2~~:~~ and B1)~~;~~. In other words, a correlation matrix is also a symmetric matrix. [xx]

	B1	B2	B3	B4	B5
B1	1				
B2	0.53	1			
B3	0.73	0.44	1		
B4	0.87	0.96	0.41	1	
B5	0.43	0.71	0.72	0.56	1

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

Data Dredging - Data dredging is also referred to as data fishing, data snooping, data butchery, and p-hacking. It is the misuse of data analysis to find patterns in data that can be presented as statistically significant when, in fact, there is no real underlying effect. ~~This~~Data dredging is done by performing many statistical tests on the data and ~~only paying attention to~~focusing only on those that ~~come back with~~produce significant results. Data dredging is in conflict with hypothesis testing, which entails performing at the most a handful number of tests to determine the validity of the hypothesis about an underlying effect, ~~instead of stating a single hypothesis about an underlying effect before the analysis and then conducting a single test for it.~~

~~Data dredging is also referred to as data fishing, data snooping, data butchery, and p-hacking. It is the misuse of data analysis to find patterns in data that can be presented as statistically significant when, in fact, there is no real underlying effect. by performing many statistical tests on the data and only paying attention to those that come back with significant resultsa single hypothesis about an underlying effect before the analysis and then~~

The process of data dredging involves automatically testing huge numbers of hypotheses about a single data set by exhaustive
variables that might show a correlation, and perhaps for groups of cases or observations that show differences in their mean or in their breakdown by some other variable.

Conventional tests of statistical significance are based on the probability that a particular result would arise if chance alone were at work, and necessarily accept some risk of mistaken conclusions of a certain type (mistaken rejections of the null hypothesis). This level of risk is called the significance. When large numbers of tests are performed, some produce false results of this type, hence 5% of randomly chosen hypotheses turn out to be significant at the 5% level, 1% turn out to be significant at the 1% significance level, and so on, by chance alone. When enough hypotheses are tested, it is virtually certain that some will be statistically significant but misleading, since almost every data set with any degree of randomness is likely to contain (for example) some spurious correlations. If ~~they are~~ not cautious, researchers using data mining techniques can be easily misled by these results.

The multiple comparisons hazard is common in data dredging. Moreover, subgroups are sometimes explored without alerting the reader to the number of questions at issue, which can lead to misinformed conclusions.[fnzz]

Commented [WL31]: Unclear – perhaps use the definition from Bing verbatim with appropriate footnote references.

Commented [WL32]: ?? Unclear

Commented [WL33]: Should this be in the body of the paper, say, as part of the Other Considerations section – as part of the data mining discussion? Seems too wordy for a glossary.

Data Source - A data source is the original repository of the information used to build the model. For example, information from in
vendor, credit bureaus, government websites, a sub-model, verbal information provided to agents, external sources, consumer inf

Discrete Variable - A discrete variable is a variable that can only take on a countable number of values/categories. Examples include number of claims, marital status, and gender.

Discrete Variable Level - Discrete variables are generally referred to as "factors" (not to be confused with rating factors), with values that each factor can take being referred to as "levels". https://www.casact.org/pubs/dpp/dpp04/04dpp1.pdf

Double-Lift Chart - Double lift charts are similar to simple quantile plots, but rather than sorting based on the predicted loss cost of each model, the double lift chart sorts based on the ratio of the two models' predicted loss costs. Double lift charts directly compare the results of two models.[12]

Exponential Family - The exponential family is a class of distributions that share the same density form and have certain properties that are used in fitting GLMs. It includes many well-known distributions, such as the Normal, Poisson, Gamma, Tweedie, and Binomial ~~distributions~~, to name a few. [13]

Fair Credit Reporting Act – The Fair Credit Reporting Act (FCRA), 15 U.S.C. § 1681 (FCRA) is U.S. Federal Government legislation enacted to promote the accuracy, fairness and privacy of consumer information contained in the files of consumer reporting agencies. It was intended to protect consumers from the willful and/or negligent inclusion of inaccurate information in their credit reports. To that end, the FCRA regulates the collection, dissemination and use of consumer information, including consumer credit information.[14] Together with the Fair Debt Collection Practices Act (FDCPA), the FCRA forms the foundation of consumer rights law in the United States. It was originally passed in 1970 and is enforced by the US Federal Trade Commission, the Consumer Financial Protection Bureau and private litigants.

Generalized Linear Model - Generalized linear models (GLMs) are a means of modeling the relationship between a variable whose outcome we wish to predict and one or more explanatory variables. The predicted variable is called the target variable and is denoted y. In property/casualty insurance ratemaking applications, the target variable is typically one of the following:

- Claim count (or claims per exposure)
- Claim severity (i.e., dollars of loss per claim or occurrence)
- Pure premium (i.e., dollars of loss per exposure)
- Loss ratio (i.e., dollars of loss per dollar of premium)

For quantitative target variables such as those above, the GLM will produce an estimate of the expected value of the outcome. For other applications, the target variable may be the occurrence or non-occurrence of a certain event. Examples include:

- Whether or not a policyholder will renew his/her policy.
- Whether a submitted claim contains fraud.

For such variables, a GLM can be applied to estimate the probability that the event will occur.

The explanatory variables, or predictors, are denoted $x_1 \ldots x_p$, where p is the number of predictors in the model. Potential predictors are typically any policy term or policyholder characteristic that an insurer may wish to include in a rating plan. Some examples are:

- Type of vehicle, age, or marital status for personal auto insurance.
- Construction type, building age, or amount of insurance (AOI) for home insurance. [15]

Geodemographic - Geodemographics is the study of the population and its characteristics, divided according to regions on a geographical basis. This involves application of clustering techniques to group statistically similar neighbourhoods and areas with the assumption that the differences within any group should be less than the difference between groups. While the main source of data for a geodemographic study is the census data, the use of other sources of relevant data is also prevalent. ~~Geodemographic segmentation (or analysis) is a multivariate statistical classification technique for discovering whether the individuals of a population fall into different groups by making quantitative comparisons of multiple characteristics with the assumption that the differences within any group should be less than the differences between groups.~~ Geodemographic segmentation is based on two principles:

1. People who live in the same neighborhood are more likely to have similar characteristics than are two people chosen at random.
2. Neighborhoods can be categorized in terms of the characteristics of the population that they contain. Any two neighborhoods can be placed in the same category, i.e., they contain similar types of people, even though they are widely separated.

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

Granularity of Data - ~~divided~~Granularity of data is the level of segmentation at which the data is grouped or summarized. It reflects the level of detail used to slice and dice the data.~~The granularity of data refers to the size in which data fields are sub-divided~~.[yy]

For example, a postal address can be recorded, with coarse granularity, as a single field:
· address = 200 2nd Ave. South #358, St. Petersburg, FL 33701-4313 USA

Or, with fine granularity, as multiple fields:
· street address = 200 2nd Ave. South #358
· city = St. Petersburg
· state = FL
· postal code = 33701-4313
· country = USA

Or, even finer granularity:
· street = 2nd Ave. South
· address number = 200
· suite/apartment number = #358
· city = St. Petersburg
· state = FL
· postal-code = 33701
· postal-code-add-on = 4313
· country = USA

Commented [WL34]: Neither the definition nor the examples seem correct.

The postal address is the most granular, and it is considered coarse.
The example is assuming that combining phrases in the address creates a coarse granularity and separating them creates finer granularity, which we don't believe is the case.

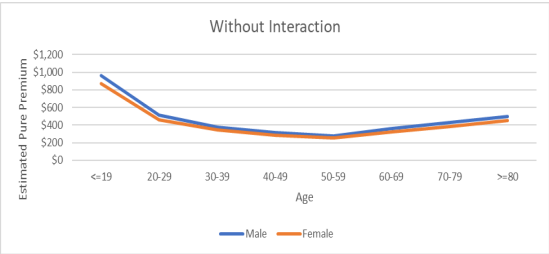
Rather, the example should start say with having only the "country" as coarse granularity, to the "country and state" as a finer level of granularity,… and the finest granularity would be a complete address that specifies the exact location of a property.

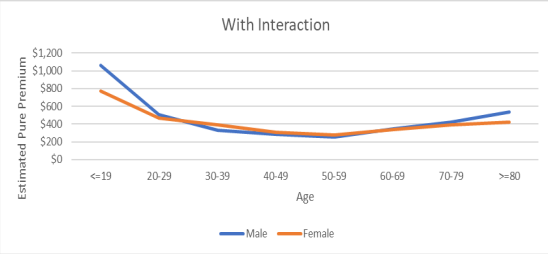
Home Insurance – Home insurance covers damage to the property, contents, and outstanding structures (if applicable), as well as
The perils covered, ~~and~~ the amount of insurance provided and other policy characteristics are detailed in the policy contract. [16]

Insurance Data - Data collected by the insurance company.

Interaction Term - Two predictor variables are said to interact if the effect of one of the predictors on the target variable depends
predictor variables X_1 and X_2 interact. A GLM modeler could account for this interaction by including an interaction term of the for
predictor. For instance, rather than defining the linear predictor as $\eta = \beta_0 + \beta_1X_1 + \beta_2X_2$, they could set $\eta = \beta_0 + \beta_1X_1 + \beta_2X_2 + \beta_3X_1X_2$.

The following two plots of modeled personal auto bodily injury pure premium by age and gender illustrate this effect. The plots ar
GLMs, built using the same fictional dataset, with the only difference between the two being that the second model includes the Age-Gender interaction term while the first
does not. Notice that the male curve in the first plot is a constant multiple of the female curve, while in the second plot the ratios of the male to female values differ from age to age.





Lift Chart - See definition of quantile plot.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Linear Predictor - A linear predictor is the linear combination of explanatory variables (X_1, X_2, ... X_k) in the model... e.g., $\beta_0 + \beta_1 x_1 + \beta_2 x_2$.[18]

Link Function - The link function, η or g(μ), specifies the link between random and systematic components. It describes how the ~~ex~~ linear predictor of explanatory variables; e.g., $\eta = g(E(Y_i)) = E(Y_i)$ for linear regression, or $\eta = \text{logit}(\pi)$ for logistic regression.[19]

Commented [WL35]: Random and systematic components are defined in the paper, but not in the glossary here, which makes this definition somewhat confusing. Can we add "random" and "systematic" into the glossary of terms?

Missing data - Missing data occurs when some records contain blanks or "Not Available" or "Null" where variable values should be

Non-Insurance Data - Non-insurance data is data provided by another party other than the insurance company.

Offset Variable – Offset variables (or factors) are model variables with a known or pre-specified coefficient. Their relativities are included in the model and the final rating algorithm, but they are generated from other studies outside the multivariate analysis, and are fixed (not allowed to change) in the model when it is run. The model does not estimate any coefficients for the offset variables, and they are included in the model, so that the estimated coefficients for other variables in the model would be optimal in their presence. Examples of offset variables include limit and deductible relativities that are more appropriately derived via loss elimination analysis. The resulting relativities are then included in the multivariate model as offsets. Another example is using an offset factor to account for the exposure in the records; this does not get included in the final rating algorithm. [20]

Overfitting – Overfitting is the production of an analysis that corresponds too closely or exactly to a particular set of data and may, therefore, fail to fit additional data or predict future observations reliably.[21]

PCA Approach (Principal Component Analysis) – The PCA method creates multiple new variables from correlated groups of predictors. Those new variables exhibit little or no correlation between them—thereby making them potentially more useful in a GLM. A PCA in a filing can be described as "a GLM within a GLM." One of the more common applications of PCA is geodemographic analysis, where many attributes are used to modify territorial differentials on, for example, a census block level.

Personal Automobile Insurance – Personal automobile insurance is insurance for privately owned motor vehicles and trailers for use on public roads not owned or used for commercial purposes. This includes personal auto combinations of private passenger auto, motorcycle, financial responsibility bonds, recreational vehicles and/or other personal auto. Policies include any combination of coverage such as the following: auto liability, personal injury protection (PIP), medical payments (MP), uninsured/underinsured motorist (UM/UIM); specified causes of loss, comprehensive, and collision.[22]

Post-model Adjustment - Post-model adjustment is any adjustment made to the output of the model including but not limited to adjusting rating factors or removal of variables.

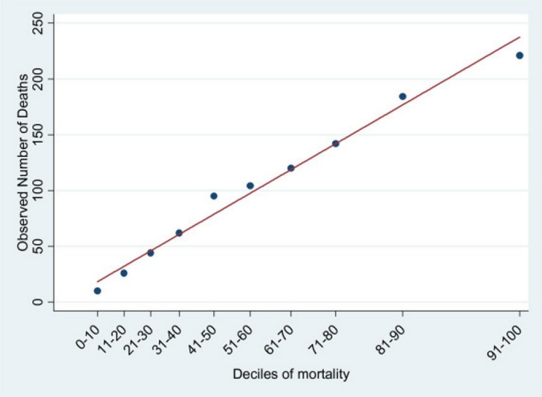
Probability Distribution – A probability distribution is a statistical function that describes all the possible values and likelihoods that a random variable can take within a given range. The chosen probability distribution is supposed to best represent the likely outcomes.

Proxy Variable - A proxy variable is any ~~characteristic~~variable that is used instead of a variable of interest (when that variable of interest cannot be measured or used directly), to indirectly capture~~s~~ the effect of ~~another~~ characteristics represented by the variable of interest~~whether or not that characteristic is used in the insurer's rating plan~~. In order for a variable to be a good proxy, it must have a close correlation, not necessarily linear, with the variable of interest.

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

Quantile Plot - A quantile plot is a visual representation of a model's ability to accurately differentiate between the best and the worst risks. Data is sorted by predicted value from smallest to largest, and the data is then bucketed into quantiles with the same volume of exposures.~~; w~~Within each bucket, ~~calculate~~ the average predicted value and the average actual value are calculated, and~~. Plot~~ for each quantile the actual and the predicted values are plotted. The first quantile contains the risks that the model predicts have the best experience and the last quantile contains the risks predicted to have the worst experience. The plot shows ~~three~~two things: how well the model predicts actual values by quantile, ~~the predicted value should be increasing as the quantile increases,~~ and the lift of the model, the difference between the first and last quantile, which is a reflection of. ~~, the larger it indicates~~ the model's ability to distinguish between the best and worst risks. By definition, the average predicted values would be monotonically increasing, but the average actual values may show reversals. [23] An example follows:

Commented [WL36]: The graph looks like a regression line.
A graph showing pure premium or loss ratio by decile based on both the average predicted and the average actual values may be a more appropriate example for the purposes of this white paper.



Rating Algorithm – A rating algorithm is the mathematical or computational component of the rating plan used to calculate an insured's premium~~s~~.

Rating Category - A rating category is the same as a rating characteristic, and can be quantitative or qualitative.

Rating Characteristic - A rating characteristic is a specific risk criterion of the insured used to define the level of the rating variable that applies to the insured. Ex. Rating variable- Driver age, Rating characteristic- Age 42

Rating Factor – A rating factor is the numerical component included in the rate pages of the rating plan's manual. Rating factors are used together with the rating algorithm to calculate the insured's premium~~s~~.

Rating Plan – The rating plan describes in detail how to combine the various components in the rules and rate pages to calculate the overall premium charged for any risk that is not specifically pre-printed in a rate table. The rating plan is very specific and includes explicit instructions, such as:

- the order in which rating variables should be considered;
- how the effect of rating variables is applied in the calculation of premium (e.g., multiplicative, additive, or some unique math
- the existence of maximum and minimum premiums (or in some cases the maximum discount or surcharge that can be applie
- specifics associated with any rounding that takes place.

If the insurance product contains multiple coverages, then separate rating plans by coverage may apply.[24]

Commented [WL37]: What is meant by this phrase? Is this referring to pre-printed base rates by territory (for instance), to which the relativities of other rating variables are applied? Aren't all aspects of a rating plan pre-printed in a rate manual, comprising the entirety of the rating plan? Isn't the rating plan the whole population of rates, rating variables and associated relativities and all rules and algorithms detailing how those rates and rating relativities combine together to determine an insured's premium, whether or not pre-printed in a rate table?

Rating System - The rating system is the insurance company's IT infrastructure that produces the rates derived from the rating algorithm.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Rating Tier - A rating tier is rating based on a combination of rating characteristics rather than a single rating characteristic resulting in a separation of groups of insureds into different rate levels within the same or separate companies. Often, rating tiers are used to differentiate quality of risk, e.g., substandard, standard, or preferred.

Rating Treatment - Rating treatment is the manner in which an aspect of the rating affects an insured's premium.

Rating Variable - A rating variable is a risk criterion of the insured used to modify the base rate in a rating algorithm. https://www.casact.org/library/studynotes/werner_modlin_ratemaking.pdf

Raw Data - Raw data is data before scrubbing, transformation etc. takes place ... "as is" when received from a source.

Sample Record - A sample record is one line of data from a data source including all variables. For example:

Record	ZIP	Garage Type	Lot Size	Roof	Square Feet	Replacement Cost	Heating	Living Area SqFt	Num Stories	Style	Num Bedrooms
1	04254	garage, basement	25700	asphalt shingle	1680	213000	FORCED HOT WATER	1680	1	Ranch	3

Scrubbed Data - Scrubbed data is data reviewed for errors, where "N/A" has been replaced with a value, and where most transformations have been performed. Data that has been "scrubbed" is now in a useable format to begin building the model.

Scrubbing Data - Scrubbing is the process of editing, amending, or removing data in a dataset that is incorrect, incomplete, improperly formatted, or duplicated.

SME - Subject Matter Expert.

Sub-Model - A sub-model is any model that provides input into another model.

Variable Transformation - A variable transformation is a change to a variable by taking a function of that variable, for example, when age's value is replaced by the value (age)^2. The result is called a **transformation variable**.

Voluntarily Reported Data - Voluntarily reported data is data directly obtained by a company from a consumer. Examples would be data taken directly ~~of~~from an application for insurance or obtained verbally by a company representative.

Univariate Model – A univariate model is a model that only has one independent variable.

~~Adjusting Data - TBD~~

~~Control Factor - TBD~~

~~Data source - TBD~~

~~Double-lift chart - TBD~~

~~Exponential Family - TBD~~

~~Fair Credit Reporting Act – The Fair Credit Reporting Act (FCRA), 15 U.S.C. § 1681 (FCRA) is U.S. Federal Government legislation enacted to promote the accuracy, fairness and privacy of consumer information contained in the files of consumer reporting agencies. It was intended to protect consumers from the willful and/or negligent inclusion of inaccurate information in their credit reports. To that end, the FCRA regulates the collection, dissemination and use of consumer information, including~~

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

~~consumer credit information.[18] Together with the Fair Debt Collection Practices Act (FDCPA), the FCRA forms the foundation of consumer rights law in the United States. It was originally passed in 1970 and is enforced by the US Federal Trade Commission, the Consumer Financial Protection Bureau and private litigants.~~

~~Generalized Linear Model - TBD~~

~~Geodemographic - Geodemographic segmentation (or analysis) is a multivariate statistical classification technique for discovering whether the individuals of a population fall into different groups by making quantitative comparisons of multiple characteristics with the assumption that the differences within any group should be less than the differences between groups. Geodemographic segmentation is based on two principles:~~

~~Home Insurance - TBD~~

~~Insurance Data - TBD~~

~~Linear Predictor - TBD~~

~~Link Function - TBD~~

~~Non-Insurance Data - TBD~~

~~Offset Factor - TBD~~

~~Overfitting - TBD~~

1. ~~People who live in the same neighborhood are more likely to have similar characteristics than are two people chosen at random.~~
2. ~~Neighborhoods can be categorized in terms of the characteristics of the population that they contain. Any two neighborhoods can be placed in the same category, i.e., they contain similar types of people, even though they are widely separated.~~

~~PCA Approach (Principal Component Analysis) - The method creates multiple new variables from correlated groups of predictors. Those new variables exhibit little or no correlation between them - thereby making them potentially more useful in a GLM. A PCA in a filing can be described as "a GLM within a GLM." One of the more common applications of PCA is geodemographic analysis, where many attributes are used to modify territorial differentials on, for example, a census block level.~~

~~Private Passenger Automobile Insurance - TBD~~

~~Probability Distribution - TBD~~

~~Rating Algorithm - TBD~~

~~Rating Plan - TBD~~

~~Rating System - TBD~~

~~Scrubbing data - TBD~~

~~Sub-Model - any model that provides input into another model.~~

~~Univariate Model - TBD~~

~~Etc.~~

DRAFTING NOTE 10/15/19: WILL NEED TO CORRECT ALL FOOTNOTES. THE FOLLOWING IS ADDED FOR DRAFTING PURPOSES:

~~[18] Dlabay, Les R.; Burrow, James L.; Brad, Brad (2009). Intro to Business. Mason, Ohio: South-Western Cengage Learning. p. 471. ISBN 978-0-538-44561-0.~~

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

[11] www.casact.org/cms/pdf/Practical_Guide_for_Evaluating_Predictive_Models_Closter_Carmean.pdf

[12] https://www.casact.org/newsletter/index.cfm?fa=viewart&id=6540

[13] www.casact.org/pubs/monographs/papers/05-Goldburd-Khare-Tevet.pdf

[14] Dlabay, Les R.; Burrow, James L.; Brad, Brad (2009). Intro to Business. Mason, Ohio: South-Western Cengage Learning. p. 471. ISBN 978-0-538-44561-0.

[15] www.casact.org/pubs/monographs/papers/05-Goldburd-Khare-Tevet.pdf

[16] www.casact.org/library/studynotes/Werner_Modlin_Ratemaking.pdf

[17] https://docs.microsoft.com/en-us/analysis-services/data-mining/lift-chart-analysis-services-data-mining

[18] www.casact.org/pubs/monographs/papers/05-Goldburd-Khare-Tevet.pdf

[19] newonlinecourses.science.psu.edu/stat504/node/216

[20] www.casact.org/cms/pdf/Practical_Guide_for_Evaluating_Predictive_Models_Closter_Carmean.pdf

[21] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/OxfordDictionaries.com

[22] https://www.naic.org/documents/industry_pcm_p_c_2019.pdf

[23] https://www.casact.org/pubs/monographs/papers/05-Goldburd-Khare-Tevet.pdf

[24] https://www.casact.org/library/studynotes/Werner_Modlin_Ratemaking.pdf

[zz] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Data_dredging

[yy] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Granularity#Data_granularity

[xx] https://www.statisticshowto.datasciencecentral.com/correlation-matrix

[ww] To see that this second definition accounts for the interaction, note that it is equivalent to $\eta = \beta_0 + \beta_{1'}X_1 + \beta_2X_2$ and to $\eta = \beta_0 + \beta_1X_1 + \beta_{2'}X_2$, with $\beta_{1'} = \beta_1 + \beta_3X_2$ and $\beta_{2'} = \beta_2 + \beta_3X_1$. Since $\beta_{1'}$ is a function of X_2 and $\beta_{2'}$ is a function of X_1, these two equivalences say that the effect of X_1 depends on the level of X_2 and vice versa.

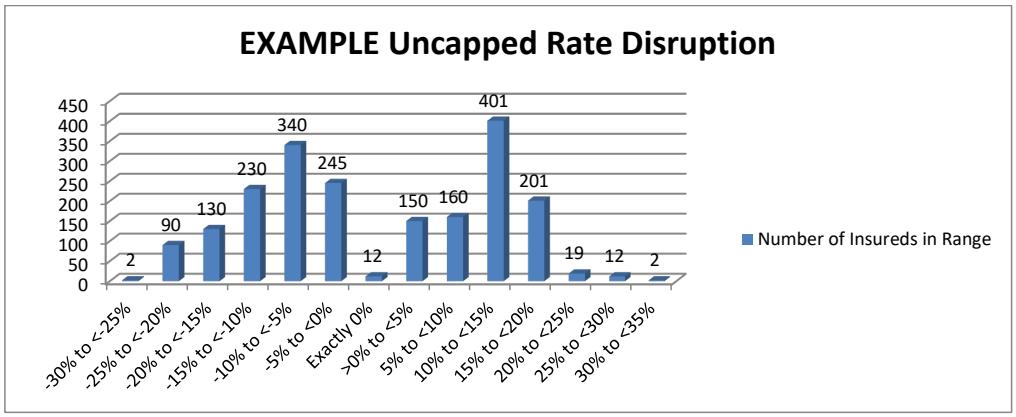
REFERENCES:

• "Generalized Linear Models for Insurance Rating." CAS Monograph Series Number 5, by Mark Goldburd et al., Casualty Actuarial Society, 2016, pp. 52-58. Accessed at: https://www.casact.org/pubs/monographs/papers/05-Goldburd-Khare-Tevet.pdf
• An Introduction to Statistical Learning: with Applications in R, by Gareth James et al., Springer, 2017, pp. 87–90. Accessed at: http://faculty.marshall.usc.edu/gareth-james/ISL/ISLR%20Seventh%20Printing.pdf

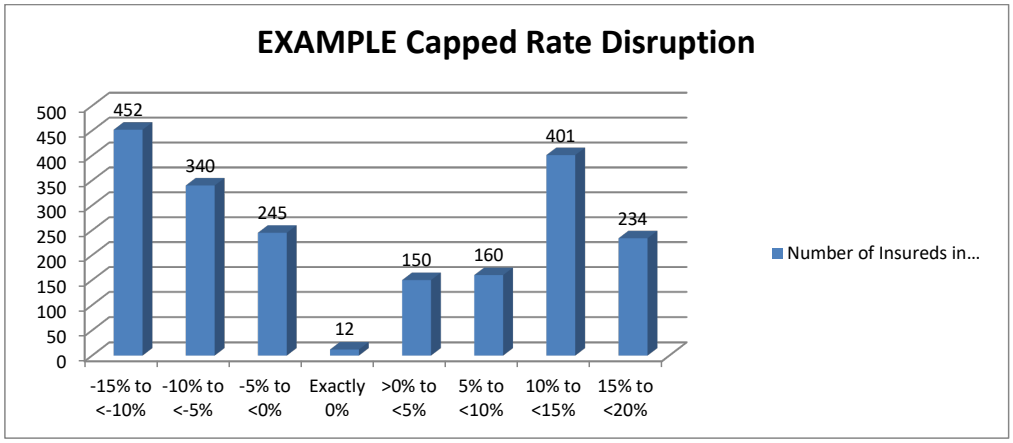
Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

~~XIV.~~XIII. APPENDIX C – SAMPLE RATE-DISRUPTION TEMPLATE

State Division of Insurance - EXAMPLE for Rate Disruption				Template Updated October 2018
● First, fill in the boxes for minimum and maximum individual impacts, shaded in light blue. Default values in the cells are examples only.				
● The appropriate percent-change ranges will then be generated based on the maximum/minimum changes.				
● For every box shaded in light green, replace "ENTER VALUE" with the number of affected insureds within the corresponding change range.				
● Once all values are filled in, use the "Charts" feature in Excel to generate a histogram to visually display the spread of impacts.				
NOTE: Values of Minimum % Change, Maximum % Change, and Total Number of Insureds must reconcile to the Rate/Rule Schedule in SERFF.				
	Uncapped			***Capped (If Applicable)***
Minimum % Change	-30.000%		**Minimum % Change**	-15.000%
Maxmium % Change	30.000%		**Maxmium % Change**	15.000%
Total Number of Insureds (Auto-Calculated)	1994		**Total Number of Insureds (Auto-Calculated)**	1994
	Uncapped Rate Disruption		***Capped Rate Disruption (If Applicable)***	
Percent-Change Range	**Number of Insureds in Range**		**Percent-Change Range**	**Number of Insureds in Range**
-30% to <-25%	2		-15% to <-10%	452
-25% to <-20%	90		-10% to <-5%	340
-20% to <-15%	130		-5% to <0%	245
-15% to <-10%	230		Exactly 0%	12
-10% to <-5%	340		>0% to <5%	150
-5% to <0%	245		5% to <10%	160
Exactly 0%	12		10% to <15%	401
>0% to <5%	150		15% to <20%	234
5% to <10%	160			
10% to <15%	401			
15% to <20%	201			
20% to <25%	19			
25% to <30%	12			
30% to <35%	2			



Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX



State Division of Insurance - EXAMPLE for Largest Percentage Increase				*Template Updated October 2018*			
● Fill in fields highlighted in light green. Fields highlighted in red are imported from the Template for Rate Disruption.							
Largest Percentage Increase			***Corresponding Dollar Increase (for Insured Receiving Largest Percentage Increase)***				
Uncapped Change		30.00%	**Uncapped Dollar Change**		$165.00	**Current Premium**	$550.00
Capped Change (If Applicable)		15.00%	**Capped $ Change (If Applicable)**		$82.50	**Proposed Premium**	$632.50
Characteristics of Policy (Fill in Below)							

● **For Auto Insurance:** At minimum, identify the age and gender of each named insured, limits by coverage, territory, make / model of vehicle(s), prior accident / violation history, and any other key attributes whose treatments are affected by this filing.

● **For Home Insurance:** At minimum, identify age and gender of each named insured, amount of insurance, territory, construction type, protection class, any prior loss history, and any other key attributes whose treatments are affected by this filing.

Automobile policy: Three insureds - Male (Age 54), Female (Age 49), and Male (Age 25). **Territory:** Las Vegas, ZIP Code 89105.

Vehicle:	**BI Limits:**	**PD Limits:**	**UM/UIM Limits:**	**MED Limits:**	**COMP Deductible:**	**COLL Deductible:**
2009 Ford Focus	$50,000 / $100,000	$25,000	$50,000 / $100,000	$5,000	$500	$1,000
2003 Honda Accord	$25,000 / $50,000	$10,000	$25,000 / $50,000	$1,000	$500	$1,000

No prior accidents, 1 prior speeding conviction for 25-year-old male. Policy receives EFT discount and loyalty discount.

Primary impacts are the increases to the relativities for the age of insured, ZIP Code 89105, COLL Deductible of $1,000, and symbol for 2003 Honda Accord.

Most Significant Impacts to This Policy (Identify attributes - e.g., base-rate change or changes to individual rating variables)

NOTE: If capping is proposed to apply for this policy, include the impact of capping at the end, after displaying uncapped impacts by attribute. Add rows as needed. Total percent and dollar impacts should reconcile to the values presented above in this exhibit.

Attribute	**% Impact (Uncapped)**	**Dollar Impact (Uncapped)**
Insured Age (M/25)	12.00%	$66.00
COLL Deductible ($1,000)	10.00%	$61.60
Territory (89105)	4.00%	$27.10
Vehicle Symbol (2003 Honda Accord)	1.46%	$10.29
Effect of Capping	-11.54%	-$82.50
TOTAL	**15.00%**	**$82.50**

What lengths of policy terms does the insurer offer in this book of business?

Check all options that apply below.

- ☐ 12-Month Policies
- ☑ 6-Month Policies
- ☐ 3-Month Policies
- ☐ Other (SPECIFY)

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Draft: 10/15/2019
As adopted by the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force on XX/XX/XX

State Division of Insurance - EXAMPLE for Largest Dollar Increase					*Template Updated October 2018*		
• Fill in fields highlighted in light green.							
Largest Dollar Increase			***Corresponding Percentage Increase (for Insured Receiving Largest Dollar Increase)***				
Uncapped Change		$306.60	**Current Premium**	$2,555.00	**Uncapped Percent Change**		12.00%
Capped Change (If Applicable)		$306.60	**Proposed Premium**	$2,861.60	**Capped % Change (If Applicable)**		12.00%
Characteristics of Policy (Fill in Below)							
• **For Auto Insurance:** At minimum, identify the age and gender of each named insured, limits by coverage, territory, make / model of vehicle(s), prior accident / violation history, and any other key attributes whose treatments are affected by this filing.							
• **For Home Insurance:** At minimum, identify age and gender of each named insured, amount of insurance, territory, construction type, protection class, any prior loss history, and any other key attributes whose treatments are affected by this filing.							
Automobile policy: Two insureds - Male (Age 33), Female (Age 32). **Territory:** Reno, ZIP Code 89504.							
Vehicle:	**BI Limits:**	**PD Limits:**	**UM/UIM Limits:**	**MED Limits:**	**COMP Deductible:**	**COLL Deductible:**	
2016 Tesla Model S	$200,000 / $600,000	$50,000	$200,000 / $600,000	$10,000	$2,500	$2,500	
2015 Mercedes-Benz C-Class (W205)	$200,000 / $600,000	$50,000	$200,000 / $600,000	$10,000	$2,500	$2,500	
1 prior at-fault accident for 32-year-old female. Policy receives EFT discount and loyalty discount. Primary impacts are the increases to the relativities for the age of insured, symbol for 2015 Mercedes-Benz C-Class, and increased-limit factors for Property Damage and Medical Payments coverages.							
Most Significant Impacts to This Policy (Identify attributes - e.g., base-rate change or changes to individual rating variables)							
NOTE: If capping is proposed to apply for this policy, include the impact of capping at the end, after displaying uncapped impacts by attribute. Add rows as needed. Total percent and dollar impacts should reconcile to the values presented above in this exhibit.							
Attribute	**% Impact (Uncapped)**	**Dollar Impact (Uncapped)**					
Insured Age (M/33)	3.15%	$80.48					
Insured Age (F/32)	3.23%	$85.13					
Vehicle Symbol (2015 Mercedes-Benz C-Class)	2.45%	$66.65					
Increased-Limit Factor for PD	1.55%	$43.20					
Increased-Limit Factor for MED	1.10%	$31.14					
TOTAL	**12.00%**	**$306.60**					

~~XV.~~XIV. APPENDIX D – INFORMATION NEEDED BY REGULATOR MAPPED INTO BEST PRACTICES

TBD

~~XVI.~~XV. APPENDIX E – REFERENCES

https://www.casact.org/pubs/monographs/papers/05-Goldburd-Khare-Tevet.pdf~~TBD~~

November 22, 2019

Kris DeFrain, FCAS, MAAA, CPCU
Director of Research and Actuarial Services
National Association of Insurance
Commissioners (NAIC) Central Office

Re: CASTF Regulatory Review of Predictive Models White Paper

Ms. DeFrain,

Several members of the CAS Ratemaking Research Committee have discussed the most recently exposed revisions to the draft white paper on "Regulatory Review of Predictive Models". This document should not be construed as representing an official response from the CAS membership as a whole. The views are representative of only those members whose names appear at the conclusion of this document.

Having reviewed and discussed the changes to the document, we make the following observations:

- Given the emphasis on GLMs in the guide, should the title be reworded to indicate that the paper refers specifically to such models?
- On page 3, with respect to the issue of credibility in GLMs, we note the following
    - We disagree with the statement credibility weighting GLM outputs is not standard practice.
    - If the sample data are highly variable, then so too are the coefficient estimates. An experienced modeler will recognize this fact and so opine.
    - Estimates of standard error for coefficients and residuals permit one to develop confidence intervals around estimated quantities. Non-parametric sample estimates of the first moment of a distribution – however credible – do not support this.
    - Segmented data may be analyzed using GLMMs – generalized linear mixed models – which have substantially similar assumptions of classic Buhlman-Straub credibility estimators.
- Page 4:
    - Spurious relationships between predictors and targets may occur in smaller samples as well as in "big data" samples.
    - When controlling for non-permitted variables, validation of a rating plan isn't straightforward. Model performance may suffer from the exclusion of variables which are available to the insurer.
- Page 5:
    - The focus on personal auto and property appears to be largely driven by the ratemaking behavior of market participants. The adoption of GLMs for commercial auto writers is noted. However, there is no comment on why the best practices advocated in the document would be inappropriate for commercial auto coverage. One might conjecture that the higher limits on offer in commercial lines would necessitate robust statistical techniques like extreme value theory. Absent clarifying language from the NAIC, this remains a supposition.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

- On page 7, we feel that the first paragraph oversteps the bounds of a rate filing review. We suggest that the paragraph be worded as follows:
  - Documentation of the design ~~and operational~~ details of the model is required to ensure business continuity and transparency of models used. Granularity of documentation takes into account the level of management or key function at which it is intended to be used. Documentation should be sufficiently detailed and complete to enable a qualified third party to form a sound judgment on the suitability of the model for the intended purpose. The theory, assumptions, methodologies, software and empirical bases should be explained, as well as the data used in developing and implementing the model. Relevant testing ~~and ongoing performance testing~~ needs to be documented. Key model limitations and overrides need to be pointed out so that stakeholders understand the circumstances under which the model does not work effectively. ~~End-user documentation should be provided and key reports using the model results described. Major changes to the model need to be shared in a timely manner and documented, and IT controls should be in place, such as a record of versions, change control and access to model.~~
- Page 8:
  - Point A.1.b – We have struggled to understand this point. The notion that aggregated data has not been "scrubbed" suggests that no quality audit has been performed at all. This remark would benefit from further wording which would clarify what is meant here.
- Page 11:
  - Point A.3.d – The modeler should make a statement as to whether there is any systemic reason for missing data.
- Page 13:
  - Point B.1.a – The practice guidelines are highly specific to GLMs. Although reference is made to other model types, the steps involved in compliance for other models is vague. In a sense, this penalizes GLMs, which have existed for far longer and whose development and implementation enjoys more widespread understanding. The lesser detail for non-GLM models could persuade some market participants that the compliance burden may be reduced by gravitating towards techniques which have been less tested. We not sure that's a desirable outcome.
  - Point B.1.b – Pedantic note, but the R version, as well as the version of all packages used in calculation is incredibly simple to obtain. Simply call `sessionInfo()` at an appropriate stage of the calculation (likely at the end). If I were a regulator who was told that a filer didn't know what version of R they were using, I'd be highly suspect.
  - Point B.1.c – Although the term "training" is used with little ambiguity, "test" and "validation" are terms that are sometimes interchanged, or the word "validation" may not be used at all. The practice guidelines should be clear on this point.
- Page 15:
  - Point B.2.e – Most software has default convergence criteria. In practice, the modeler would only need to adjust this if the model fails to converge. I would recommend changing this statement to one which requires the modeler to make a statement if they deviated from defaults.
  - Point B.3.a – As worded, this seems to imply that interaction terms warrant more explanation than any other rating variable. In practice, interaction terms are used for the same reason as any other explanatory variable: they improve the model's predictive power. The classic example is the interaction between age and smoking when predicting mortality. That variable's use in life insurance rating has been well established and non-controversial.
  - Point B.3.b – We think it is reasonable to require diagnostics for various candidate models.
- Page 15, B.3.b—We have commented on this before. To reiterate, while this is listed as a Level 4 item, assembly of a list of all predictor variables is onerous. Further, can lead to companies having to disclose

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

intellectual property for types of variables they have experimented with. This will hamper speed to market and hinder innovation.

- Page 16
    - Point B.3.c – The wording in the comment would benefit from more context. When constructing a GLM, the modeler may measure correlation as an aid to decide the set of candidate predictors, or to interpret significance of coefficient estimates. The utility of a statement about Pearson v. Cramer, or a statement about how the matrix was produced is not immediately clear.
    - Point B.3.e – Use of PCA will obviate much of the preceding guidance about a rational relationship between a predictor and a target response. •

We make the following comments with respect to terms used in the document:

- The current definition for "insurance data" is "data collected by the insurance company". We feel that the definition would benefit by citing some examples of data sources which are *not* insurance data. We presume this would include items such as census or credit data.
- We recommend avoiding use of the term "predictive power" without reference to how this is measured. There are numerous statistical diagnostics – root-mean squared error, mean absolute error, to name two – which have crisp, clear definitions.
- Within the data science literature, although the term "training" is used with little ambiguity, "test" and "validation" are terms that are sometimes interchanged. The word "validation" may not be used at all. The practice guidelines should be clear on the definition of these terms.

Once again, we thank you for your consideration of these points and welcome the opportunity to discuss with you or any members of the CASTF.

Regards,

Sandra Callanan
Greg Frankowiak
Brian Fannin
Joshua Newkirk
David Terné

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

1090 Vermont Ave., NW, Suite 200
Washington, D.C. 20005-4905

P 202 371 0910

Writers email: eellman@cdiaonline.org

Writer's direct dial: +1 (202) 408-7407

Honorable Steve Kelley
Commissioner, Minnesota Department of Commerce
Chairman, NAIC Casualty Actuarial and Statistical Task Force
Minnesota Department of Commerce
85 7th Place East, Suite 280
Saint Paul, MN 55101

Honorable James J. Donelon
Commissioner, Louisiana Department of Insurance
Vice-Chairman, NAIC Casualty Actuarial and Statistical Task Force
1702 N. Third Street; P.O. Box 94214;
Baton Rouge, LA 70802

Submitted Electronically to kdefrain@naic.org

Re: Best Practices for Regulatory Review of Predictive Analytics White Paper

Dear Chairman Kelley and Vice Chair Donelon:

I write on behalf of the Consumer Data Industry Association (CDIA) to comment on the exposure draft concerning best practices when reviewing predictive models and analytics. This draft was released by your Casualty Actuarial and Statistical Task Force ("Task Force") on October 15, 2019. Thank you for allowing CDIA another chance to offer comments on behalf of our consumer reporting agency ("CRA") members. We offer comments on section VI in the body of the whitepaper and sections A, B and C in the modeling guide.

The Consumer Data Industry Association is the voice of the consumer reporting industry, representing consumer reporting agencies including the nationwide credit bureaus, regional and specialized credit bureaus, background check and residential screening companies, and others. Founded in 1906, CDIA promotes the responsible use of consumer data to help consumers achieve their financial goals, and to help businesses, governments and volunteer organizations avoid fraud and manage risk. Through data and analytics, CDIA members empower economic opportunity all over the world, helping ensure fair and safe transactions for consumers, facilitating competition and expanding consumers' access to financial and other products suited to their unique needs.

Section VI, 1. c (p. 5) addresses a "Review [of] the individual input characteristics to and output factors from the predictive model (and its sub-models), as well as, associated selected relativities to ensure they are not unfairly discriminatory". We appreciate your feedback on our initial comments expressing concerns related to including "sub-models" like Credit-Based Insurance Scores ("CBIS") into the regulatory

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

review process. However, we do respectfully believe this will increase the burden of regulatory compliance for CRAs, slowdown the speed to market and impede the relationship between insurers and consumers. These new burdens can inject unnecessary friction into consumers who seek quick decisions and competitive prices from their insurers.

We respectfully believe these are "new, proposed obligations". The review of CBIS models has been established and ongoing in many States for close to two decades like you highlight, but those occur in other forms of insurance and not under the forms the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force is seeking to add to its handbook and make an industry wide practice. The current reviews may include the same CBIS models, but if they are not currently being reviewed then we would argue these are in fact new obligations on CRAs.

Many States have provided certain confidentiality protections from the general public for CBIS models in accordance with their State law, but many is not all states. CDIA members spend significant amounts of time and resources developing their models and complying with current regulations. only takes one employee in one state to make one mistake and decades of hard work, investment and research is available for anyone to view, replicate, deceive or use to commit fraud. We are encouraged by the inclusion of new confidentiality language in Section VII of the Whitepaper, pertaining state confidential, proprietary, or trade secret state laws and relevant contractual provisions, and request inclusion of the language as a proposed change to the Product Filing Review Handbook. Even with the new language, the lack of a national exemption from public records remains a concern because information that has never previously been requested could be subject to the myriad of public disclosure laws around the country. There is no surety to how all states will respond to public records requests.

New language in Section V of the Whitepaper suggests that reliance on state confidentiality authority, regulations, and rules may not govern if the NAIC or another third party becomes involved in the review process on behalf of the states. NAIC or third party participation in the review process causes significant trade secret and proprietary information protection concerns. It is not clear from the new language what protections, law, or authority would apply in such a case. We request clarifying language be added that, as a floor, the confidential, proprietary, and trade secret protections of the state on behalf of which a review is being performed apply.

We understand no information should be confidential from the regulators themselves. However, if the CBIS models are reviewed and accepted elsewhere, it would seem that a repetitive and costly process is occurring for not much if any added value to the final product for the consumers. The credit reporting system is a consistent nationwide process. Exposing individual characteristics of scoring models to public record requests allows competitors access to information that they can use to gain an unfair advantage over another company. It also reduces the incentive to continue to

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

create new solutions, reducing a competitive environment, which ultimately hurts consumers. Regulators should be able to know whether scoring models are in compliance with the law, but this information should not be accessible as a public record.

The potential for confidentiality concerns is not only with the CRAs, but the companies they work with (date furnishers and lenders) in the credit reporting system and their consumers. We are not convinced that including CBIS in this type of review is mission critical. Yet, if this review needs to be in the process, CDIA recommends the establishment of highly specific rules to protect confidentiality and proprietary information. Additionally, a separate review process of sub-models as an optional request with defined valid concerns would help in addressing concerns.

Credit-based insurance scores do not unfairly discriminatory towards any race, religion, gender, ethnicity, or other established suspect classes and there are studies that show the lack of illegal discrimination. A myth of illegal discrimination pervades many media accounts and public policy debates, but in truth, credit-based insurance scores do not promote redlining or other illegal insurance practices.

Section VI 3.a. (p. 6) addresses how to "[e]valuate how the model interacts with and improves the rating plan" and how to "[o]obtain a clear understanding of the characteristics that are input to a predictive model (and its sub-models), their relationship to each other and their relationship to non-modeled characteristics/variables used to calculate a risk's premium." We recognize the goal of the regulator in seeking to understand how the individual components of the rating plan interrelate to produce a consumer's premium, but we feel your comment adds further confusion to our members. The white paper only mentions "characteristics", but your comment refers to "information that the 'CRAs use to create CBIS' is essential to understanding the structure of the CBIS models, the variables used, and their justification.". CRAs could provide general characteristics of the model without having confidentiality concerns, but the "information they use to create CBIS" appears to be far more specific.

If these provisions are meant to include information relating to the scoring models that CRAs use to create CBIS, there would be a significant new regulatory burden on CRAs and this would impede the relationship between insurers and consumers. These new burdensome requirements can inject unnecessary friction on to consumers who seek quick decisions and competitive prices from their insurers. Along with heightening the risk of disclosing proprietary information that is currently kept confidential because of its importance.

In "Selecting Model Input" under subsections A.1.a "Available Data Sources", the original wording caused concern that FCRA requirements would be extended to all external data sources. The edit to this section is appreciated, but we believe application

to contractual disclosure restriction concerns remain. For CBIS models, we feel that review should be restricted to credit variables used in the model, not all credit variables.

Regarding A.2.b of the third exposure draft, former subsection A.2.f., "Determine if the sub-model was previously approved (or accepted) by the regulatory agency," the review level change is appreciated as it will eliminate unnecessary and duplicative reviews of third-party and vendor models that have been previously approved. To be consistent with the A.2.b review level change, a change from a review level 1 to a 3 or 4 is requested for current A.2.f, former A.2.e, "If using output of any scoring algorithms, obtain a list of the variables used to determine the score and provide the source of the data used to calculate the score".

Section A.4.c addresses "Identif[ing] material findings the company had during their data review and obtain an explanation of any potential material limitations, defects, bias or unresolved concerns found or believed to exist in the data. If issues or limitations in the data influenced modeling analysis and/or results, obtain a description of those concerns and an explanation how modeling analysis was adjusted and/or results were impacted". This provision should be recategorized from its current score of 1 to a 3 or 4 score. Existing regulations around actuarial rate making standards and state regulations should prevent these items from entering a "final/proposed" model. This should be categorized as three of four (i.e. if model review uncovers issues).

We have several comments regarding Section B, "building the model" :

- Sec. B.2.c, "Obtain a description of univariate balancing and the testing that was performed during the model-building process, including an explanation of the thought processes involved and a discussion of why interaction terms were included (or not included)."Only included interactions should be discussed. Interactions not be included, but default are not in a model, and therefore should not need to be justified.
- Secs. B.3.a and B.3.c., Both subsections pose trade secret protection and confidentiality issues.
- Sec. B.3.b, "Obtain[ing] a list of predictor variables considered but not used in the final model, and the rationale for their removal". The best practices and guidelines should be limited to only the variables that were in the final and proposed models.
- Sec. B.3.d, "Obtain[ing] an rational explanation for why an increase in each predictor variable should increase or decrease frequency, severity, loss costs, expenses, or any element or characteristic being predicted." CDIA agrees with the current and actuarially accepted practice of rate making guidelines not requiring intuitive or rational explanations of predictive values. We support use of variables that are statistically and actuarially predictive of insurance losses.

Additionally, this subsection poses a risk exposing trade secret and confidential information.

- Secs. B.4.b, through B.4.b CDIA recommends recategorizing these scores from their current scores of two to a three or four score, along with only making this a requirement if deemed necessary.
- Sec. B.4.c "Identif[ing] the threshold for statistical significance and explain why it was selected. Obtain a reasonable and appropriately supported explanation for keeping the variable for each discrete variable level where the p-values were not less than the chosen threshold". This is a fairly subjective standard. We recommend that it includes more objective and actuarially sound information and decisions. We recommend adding "threshold for statistical significance" into the list of required elements and changing this score from its current one to a three or four.

We have several comments regarding "Section C, "The Filed Rating Plan":

- Sec. C.1.c, like many other areas, this provision creates potential trade secret and confidentiality issues.
- Sec. C.2.a, "Obtain a narrative regarding how the characteristics/rating variables, included in the filed rating plan, logically and intuitively relate to the risk of insurance loss (or expense) for the type of insurance product being priced." CDIA appreciates the edits made to the Information Element. "Logical and intuitive" was removed from the "Information Element" box, but not the "Comment" box. We recommend removal of "logical and intuitive" from the "Comment" box for consistency.
- Sec. C.7.h, this new section will impact CBIS and it appears to extend FCRA requirements on all external data. To ease FCRA requirement extension, we request changing the language in the Comment box from "…data should be documented and an overview of who…." and "…consumer verification should be addressed,…." to "…data may need to be documented and an overview…" and "consumer verification may need to be addressed…".

The "Supporting Data" section, specifically Secs. C.6.a and C.6.b, on "Obtain[ing] an explanation of any material (especially directional) differences between model indications and state-specific univariate indications" pose some concerns for CRAs and could interfere with the insurance process for consumers.

Section VIII of the Whitepaper proposes several changes to the Handbook. Section X, "Other Considerations" of the Handbook suggest advisory organization regulation of model and algorithm vendors. As explained further in this comment, CIBS modelers are already heavily regulated.

Credit Based Insurance Scores are constructed using nationwide data sets. Scoring or grading their performance out at a state level may not be supported or

accurate with this approach. It is also a common occurrence for certain contracts to prevent model providers from sharing distinct or customer specific data with third parties. There are several factors besides credit information and CBIS that go into the rate setting process. Credit Information and CBIS may be the only ones that are consistent and transferrable across the country, while some of the other factors used can and do differ greatly on a state by state basis.

The insurance industry has been using CBIS models for decades and they have been approved by nearly every state's insurance department for auto and home insurers. Adding the work CASTF proposes will be burdensome and repetitive. The lack of trade secret and proprietary information protection will always remain a source of concern. In the long run we see this as something only large insurers will be able to absorb and the small to medium sized insurers that rely on third parties help will get squeezed out. We strongly feel that this will give large insurers a competitive edge in the marketplace. This will come at great cost to the consumers when their options decrease because of the eventual lack of competition.

There is already a large regulatory review presence on the industry. It is already over seen at the federal level by the Consumer Financial Protection Bureau (CFPB) and Federal Trade Commission (FTC), along with several states implementing their own regulations and the Conference of State Banking Commissioners looking into the industry as well. This increased regulation not only hurts the industry, but the consumers it serves. It will significantly hamper speed to market for the products consumers need and does not appear to add much, if any, benefit to the outcome for the industry and its consumer.

In conclusion, we believe that these potential new best practices will create burdensome regulatory difficulties for our members, speed to market issues for insurance companies, their product and the consumers that need them. CDIA members provide quality products that are already regulated and accepted by the insurance industry. CDIA and its members respectfully request consideration and inclusion of its comments in the task force's whitepaper. Thank you for the opportunity to comment and please feel free to contact us with any questions you may have.
Sincerely,

Eric J. Ellman
Senior Vice President, Public Policy & Legal Affairs

cc: Members of the Casualty Actuarial and Statistical Task Force (CASTF) of the Property and Casualty Insurance (C) Committee
Kris DeFrain, NAIC Staff
Jennifer Gardner, NAIC Staff

CENTER for ECONOMIC JUSTICE | FAIR ACCESS FAIR TREATMENT

Comments for the Center for Economic Justice

To the Casualty Actuarial Task Force

Regulatory Review of Predictive Models White Paper

November 22, 2019

The Center for Economic Justice offers the following comments on the October 2019 draft of the *Regulatory Review of Predictive Models White Paper*.

Section VI, number 1 states: "Ensure that the selected rating factors, based on the model or other analysis, produce rates that are not excessive, inadequate, or unfairly discriminatory." CEJ suggests the following addition to part c.:

> c. Review the individual input characteristics to and output factors from the predictive model (and its sub-models), as well as, associated selected relativities to ensure they are not unfairly discriminatory <u>in terms of both a cost-based relationship of the risk classification and an absence of intentionally or unintentional discrimination against protected classes.</u>

The suggested addition identifies the two prongs of unfair discrimination – the absence of cost differentials necessary to justify different treatment of consumers and the direct or indirect (proxy) use of prohibited classes for different treatment of consumers.

Section VI, number 2 states: "Obtain a clear understanding of the data used to build and validate the model, and thoroughly review all other aspects of the model, including assumptions, adjustments, variables, submodels used as input, and resulting output." CEJ suggests the addition of another item under number 2:

> <u>x. Determine if data used for model development and testing are biased against protected classes of consumers, if insurers have tested the data for such bias and if any action has been taken to eliminate or reduce bias in data.</u>

While this type of information and testing is implied in other parts of the white paper,

CEJ suggests explicit identification of this type of data and model testing.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Regarding Section VII, A.1.a:

> *Request details of any non-insurance data used (customer-provided or other), whether the data was collected by use of a questionnaire/checklist, whether data was voluntarily reported by the applicant, and whether any of the data is subject to the Fair Credit Reporting Act.* If the data is from an outside source, find out what steps were taken to verify the data was accurate, complete and unbiased in terms of relevant and representative time frame, representative of potential exposures and uncorrelated with protected classes.

While there are important consumer protection issues associated with insurers' use of non-FCRA compliant data, it is unclear what a filing reviewer should or might do with information sought in the first (italicized) sentence. CEJ suggests that, whatever the source of the data or the means of obtaining the data from or about consumers, the same regulatory issues and questions apply – those set out in CEJ's proposed revisions to the second sentence of the section.

CEJ suggests a new section: **Testing for and Minimizing Disparate Impact Unfair Discrimination:**

While regulators must review models for the direct use of prohibited risk classifications (intentional discrimination or disparate treatment), such violations are relatively easy to identify. Insurers' use of many new databases of non-insurance personal consumer information as well as more intensive and granular databases of insurance personal consumer information (including consumer-generated data through telematics) increases the risk of proxy discrimination against protected classes. A "protected class" of consumers is one associated with prohibited risk classifications, such as race, religion or national origin.

GLMs – like any predictive model -- are developed using historical data. If the historical data incorporates or reflects biased or atypical outcomes, the algorithm will reflect and perpetuate those biases. The scholars Barocas and Selbst note in *Big Data's Disparate Impact*[1]

> Advocates of algorithmic techniques like data mining argue that they eliminate human biases from the decision-making process. But an algorithm is only as good as the data it works with. Data mining can inherit the prejudices of prior decision-makers or reflect the widespread biases that persist in society at large. Often, the "patterns" it discovers are simply preexisting societal patterns of inequality and exclusion. Unthinking reliance on data mining can deny members of vulnerable groups full participation in society.

[1] https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract_id=2477899

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Disparate impact unfair discrimination refers to practices which have the effect of discrimination against protected classes and is sometimes referred to disparate effect. Regulatory review of complex predictive models should include a requirement that insurers demonstrate:

1. Testing of bias against protected classes in data used to develop and test the predictive model;
2. Testing of disparate impact against protected classes in the development of the model;
3. Employing statistical tools to minimize disparate impact in the development of the model; and
4. Testing of model output for disparate impact.

One common approach to identifying and minimizing disparate impact unfair discrimination is to utilize a control variable for the prohibited class in the development of the model. A control variable is an independent variable used to control or neutralize effects that might otherwise distort model specifications and output. For example, an insurer developing a national personal auto or homeowners insurance pricing model might use a control variable for state to control for / remove effects of differences among the states in minimum limits requirements, tort frameworks or other state-specific issues that might impact the statistical contribution of other, national, factors to explaining the dependent variable. While a control variable is used in the development of the model, the control variable is not included in the model deployed for use.

Similarly, by using the prohibited class characteristics as independent (control) variables in the development of the model, the remaining independent variables' contribution (to explaining the dependent variable) is shorn of that part of their contribution that is a function of correlation with the prohibited characteristics. For the independent variables other than race, religion and national origin, what remains is a more accurate picture of the remaining independent variables' contribution to the target outcome. Consequently, using prohibited class characteristics as control variables simultaneously tests for and minimizes disparate impact.

Testing for disparate impact is consistent with the statistical and actuarial nature of unfair discrimination based on cost-based analysis. One form of insurance unfair discrimination is different treatment of consumers without any demonstrated differences in the cost of the transfer of risk of those consumers. Stated differently, a rate is unfairly discriminatory if consumers of the same risk and hazard are treated differently. The traditional test for unfair discrimination is whether an insurer can demonstrate a difference in expected claims or expenses on the basis of the risk classification.

Testing for and measuring disparate impact is completely consistent with the cost-based tests for unfair discrimination. Actuarial justification is a statistical test – that a particular characteristic of the consumer, vehicle, property or environment is correlated with a particular outcome, like pure premium (average claim cost). The same statistical test can be used to evaluate and minimize disparate impact. Stated differently – if a particular correlation and statistical significance is used to justify, say, insurance credit scoring, those same standards of correlation and statistical significance are reasonable evidence of disparate impact and unfair discrimination on the basis of prohibited factors.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Testing for and minimizing disparate impact improves cost-based insurance pricing models. To the extent that historical data reflects bias and unfair discrimination against protected classes, testing for and minimizing disparate impact can stop of the cycle of algorithms reflecting and perpetuating that historic discrimination.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

From: Piazza, Rich <Richard.Piazza@ldi.la.gov>
Sent: Wednesday, October 16, 2019 11:02 AM
To: DeFrain, Kris <kdefrain@naic.org>; Vigliaturo, Phillip <Phil.Vigliaturo@state.mn.us>
Subject: RE: "Best practices" or not

I would suggest the following to "fix" the issue raised (note that the first bullet is moved up a level):

Other Considerations

- Regulators are often responding to consumer inquiries regarding how a policy premium is calculated and why the premium, or change is premium, is so high. The ability of the regulator to respond to these inquiries is included in best practice 1.b, "Review the premium disruption for individual policyholders and how the disruptions can be explained to individual consumers."
    - The white paper identified the following information elements that may assist in addressing this best practice and a response to a consumer:
        - C.2.a Provide an explanation how the characteristics/rating variables, included in the filed rating plan, logically and intuitively relate to the risk of insurance loss (or expense) for the type of insurance product being priced. Include a discussion of the relevance each characteristic/rating variable has on consumer behavior that would lead to a difference in risk of loss (or expense).
        - C.7.f Explain how the insurer will help educate consumers to mitigate their risk.
        - C.7.h Identify sources to be used at "point of sale" to place individual risks within the matrix of rating system classifications. How can a consumer verify their own "point-of-sale" data and correct any errors?
        - C.7.j Provide the regulator with a description of how the company will respond to consumers' inquiries about how their premium was calculated.

From: DeFrain, Kris <kdefrain@naic.org>
Sent: Wednesday, October 16, 2019 9:49 AM
To: Piazza, Rich <Richard.Piazza@ldi.la.gov>; Vigliaturo, Phillip <Phil.Vigliaturo@state.mn.us>
Subject: "Best practices" or not

The white paper has the following note about "best practices" but then lists one best practice and 4 information items. How should I modify the introductory sentence?

Other Considerations

- Regulators are often responding to consumer inquiries regarding how a policy premium is calculated and why the premium, or change is premium, is so high.
    - The white paper identified the following best practices:
        - 1.b. Review the premium disruption for individual policyholders and how the disruptions can be explained to individual consumers. …and information elements that may assist the regulator's and consumer's understanding of the premium being charged.
        - C.2.a Provide an explanation how the characteristics/rating variables, included in the filed rating plan, logically and intuitively relate to the risk of insurance loss (or expense) for the type of insurance product being priced. Include a discussion of the relevance each characteristic/rating variable has on consumer behavior that would lead to a difference in risk of loss (or expense).
        - C.7.f Explain how the insurer will help educate consumers to mitigate their risk.
        - C.7.h Identify sources to be used at "point of sale" to place individual risks within the matrix of rating system classifications. How can a consumer verify their own "point-of-sale" data and correct any errors?
            - C.7.j Provide the regulator with a description of how the company will respond to consumers' inquiries about how their premium was calculated.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Fair Isaac Corporation
181 Metro Drive
San Jose, CA 95110 USA
T +1 408 535 1500
F +1 408 535 1776
www.fico.com

November 22, 2019

NAIC Casualty Actuarial and Statistical Task Force
Attn: Kris DeFrain, FCAS, MAAA, CPCU

Via Email – kdefrain@naic.org

Re: Comments on the October 15, 2019 Exposed CAS Task Force Draft White Paper –
Best Practices – Regulatory Review of Predictive Models

Dear Ms. DeFrain:

Fair Isaac Corporation (FICO) is pleased to provide its comments on the most recently released draft white paper, *Best Practices – Regulatory Review of Predictive Models*.

FICO is an independent analytics provider (not a data company) that is dependent on other firms (e.g., consumer reporting agencies, insurance companies, lending institutions) to provide the appropriate and necessary data for FICO analysis and for its development of predictive models. With a focus on innovation that effectively rewards all parties – insurers, lenders, and consumers alike – FICO is recognized as the pioneer in developing the algorithms and underlying analytics used to produce credit scores, credit-based insurance scores, and other risk management scores. FICO fully understands and respects the value of regulatory scrutiny and the need for regulatory flexibility to help ensure that consumers continue to benefit from these scores by enjoying quick, fair access to credit and greater access to more affordable insurance. In previous years, access to affordable insurance involved a lengthy decision process based, in some cases, on subjective and inconsistent underwriting and pricing factors.

In 1993, FICO introduced the first commercially available credit-based insurance scores to US insurers as an additional risk segmentation factor that could be used in their private passenger auto and home insurance underwriting and pricing programs. On behalf of several hundred FICO® Insurance Score clients, over these past 25 years, FICO has met with state departments of insurance and has testified before dozens of state legislative committees. Our goal in each of these interactions was to provide support for our clients' continued use of FICO Insurance Scores by answering all appropriate regulatory questions to the best of our ability and by offering as much insight into FICO's proprietary modeling analytics and technologies as possible, while still protecting our intellectual property.

For nearly two decades, in support of successful rate filings throughout the nation by our FICO® Insurance Score clients, FICO has provided model documentation—specific consumer credit characteristics, attributes and weights for the filed model—as well as reason code/factor definitions, and a general discussion of our model development process to all requesting departments of insurance

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

able to provide the necessary protections. In addition, FICO has modified its insurance score models as required by those states with specific statutory or regulatory mandates. FICO also offers an insurance score educational website (insurancescores.fico.com) that has been accessed by consumers, regulators, legislators, insurers, agents and other interested parties throughout the nation for a more thorough understanding of FICO's credit-based insurance scores, the insurance industry's use of our insurance scores, and general credit management tips.

It remains our hope that home and auto insurers using credit-based insurance scores as one factor in their underwriting and pricing programs will continue to receive filing approvals, just as they have in virtually every state in the nation for the past two decades. The use of credit-based insurance scores should be allowed to continue unabated – grandfathered, as it were - under current regulatory review processes such that such long-standing use of credit by virtually every insurer would not be negatively impacted by the undue burdens proposed by the October 15, 2019 CAS TF draft white paper. State regulatory authorities want to ensure a fair playing field that allows all insurers, not just a few at the top, the opportunity to compete effectively and appropriately for their constituents' business. The industry's use of credit-based insurance scores that have been approved for over two decades should not be overshadowed by a newly proposed predictive model review approach that may force market participants such as FICO to withdraw their scores from use and may lead to premium increases for the majority of consumers.

Quite concerning is the fact that in recent months and weeks both Maine and Washington have apparently chosen to "jump the gun" on the traditional NAIC decision-making process. The following blog highlights the problem this is creating for effective industry competition and consumer pricing benefits - https://www.insurancejournal.com/blogs/right-street/2019/10/27/546717.htm.

As was stated in the conclusion of the FTC's 2007 report – "Credit-Based Insurance Scores: Impacts on Consumers of Automobile Insurance" –

> "…..credit-based insurance scores are effective predictors of risk under automobile insurance policies. Using scores is likely to make the price of insurance conform more closely to the risk of loss that consumers pose….."

Industry studies have shown that the same conclusion could be drawn with respect to homeowner insurance, as well.

Having shared a bit of FICO's background and our FICO® Insurance Score client support strategies that we certainly hope to continue, the remainder of our comments will focus on our Scores business model and the negative implications the recommendations within the draft white paper will have on FICO's Scores business. More importantly, if the proposed predictive model review positions remain in place with respect to time-tested, regularly reviewed and approved credit-based insurance scores, there will be significant negative impact seen by virtually all auto and home insurance companies and the vast

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

majority of consumers – your constituents – across the nation as this key risk segmentation tool is restricted from use in rate filings.

The intellectual property underlying much of our predictive modeling and analytics technology has been developed by FICO data scientists over the past six decades. This development work has taken an enormous amount of time, money, research, know-how, and testing. Given that, however, FICO has been very transparent – sharing our models with state insurance regulators for the past two decades where appropriate protections were in place to avoid exposure of critical intellectual property.

Our goal is to continue to offer an insurance risk management tool to the benefit of the industry and to consumers alike, while still protecting the interest of our shareholders. FICO's scoring-related trade secrets have substantial independent economic value to the company precisely because they are not generally known by others, including any potential competitors, that could unfairly obtain economic value from their disclosure or use. Forcing disclosure of these intellectual property assets would put them at risk and dissipate their value.

Given the necessary protection of FICO's intellectual property, including its trade secrets, our belief is that the depth and breadth of the regulatory review of predictive models proposed by the draft white paper presents serious market-restriction issues for FICO, and for the hundreds of FICO® Insurance Score clients doing business in all states that allow for the industry's significant use of credit-based insurance scores within their well-considered and comprehensive rating programs.

As mentioned previously, we believe the state regulatory practices under which FICO has supported its clients for the past two decades are appropriate and quite sufficiently protect all interests – consumers, regulators, and insurers. These scores have proven time and again over 25+ years to be highly accurate and effective in enabling insurers to more objectively and accurately price risk, while lowering premiums for the majority of consumers. As such, we believe previously approved FICO® Insurance Scores should be excluded from the draft white paper to the benefit of the industry as a whole and to the benefit of your constituents specifically.

The draft white paper's only references to protection for the intellectual property of an independent analytics provider like FICO are too vague to offer any real protection. The proposal, as highlighted here, leaves the decision about confidentiality of a company's intellectual property and trade secrets entirely within the discretion of each state regulator.

1. *The fourth Key Regulatory Principle: State insurance regulators will maintain confidentiality, **where appropriate**, regarding predictive models.*
2. *Section V. CONFIDENTIALITY warns rate filers:*

> *Insurers and regulators should be aware that a rate filing might become part of the public record. Each state determines the confidentiality of a rate filing, supplemental material to the filing, when filing information might become public, the procedure to request that filing information be held confidentially, and the procedure by which a public records request is made. It is incumbent on an insurer to be familiar with **each***

state's laws regarding the confidentiality of information submitted with their rate filing.

FICO strongly supports the following comments from the National Association of Mutual Insurance Companies (NAMIC) stated in its June 28, 2019 letter to the NAIC Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force – "NAMIC wishes to continue to reiterate that exposing confidential and proprietary trade secrets, confidential information, and other business practices simply for accumulation of data in a rate filing, when otherwise unnecessary, is problematic for all involved. The data provided for these requirements subjects the regulator to increased Freedom of Information Act requests, subpoenas, and other types of litigation when there has been no demonstrated harm to consumers or trigger for the inquiry."

Since FICO cannot be left in a precarious position with respect to the protection of its intellectual property, if the drafted white paper is adopted, as written, by any state without necessary trade secrets and other intellectual property protections in place, FICO may be forced to remove its FICO Insurance Score models from use by our insurance clients in that state, just as is now occurring in some "early adopter" states, creating wholly unnecessary market disruption.

As always, we look to the NAIC to do the right thing for consumers and insurers throughout the nation. We also look forward to working with the NAIC Casualty Actuarial and Statistical Task Force toward a regulatory review approach that protects the interests of all stakeholders, including the vast numbers of US consumers who benefit from the insurance industry's continued use of credit-based insurance scores to enhance their underwriting and pricing policies based on proven risk characteristics.

Sincerely,

Lamont D. Boyd, CPCU, AIM
Insurance Industry Director, Scores
FICO Decisions
LamontBoyd@FICO.com
602-317-6143 (mobile)

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Insurance Services Office, Inc.
545 Washington Boulevard
Jersey City, NJ 07310-1686
www.iso.com

Stephen C. Clarke, CPCU
Vice President
Government Relations
t 201.469.2656
f 201.748.1760
sclarke@iso.com

Kris DeFrain, FCAS, MAAA, CPCU
Director of Research and Actuarial Science
National Association of Insurance Commissioners (NAIC) Central Office
1100 Walnut Street
Suite 1500
Kansas City, MO 64106-2197

re: 10/15/19 Draft White Paper on Best Practices

Dear Ms. DeFrain,

Insurance Services Office, Inc. (ISO) is a countrywide licensed rating/advisory organization serving the property/casualty market. We have extensive experience and expertise in the development of advisory insurance pricing tools including prospective loss costs, rating plans and predictive analytics, including related regulatory issues.

ISO appreciates the opportunity to provide comments on the Draft White Paper on Best Practices for Regulatory Review of Predictive Models as published by the CASTF in October 2019. The CASTF has addressed the bulk of ISO's previous comments but we have a few comments.

- B.1.c addresses how validation (hold out) data is used. The GLM paper (Generalized Linear Models for Insurance Rating) that is on the Exam 8 syllabus addresses the use of hold out data. On page 39 it says "Once a final model is chosen, however, we would then go back and rebuild it using *all* of the data, so that the parameter estimates would be at their most credible."

- B.3.b asks for a list of predictor variables considered but not used in the final model and the rationale for their removal. While we appreciate that this is a level 4 item we don't see how the variables not used in a model are relevant to reviewing the filed model. This would be analogous to asking for policy wording considered but not used in a filed policy form.

- Item C.7.h does not have a level ranking.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Respectfully Submitted,

Stephen C. Clarke, CPCU

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

317.875.5250 | [F] 317.879.8408
3601 Vincennes Road, Indianapolis, Indiana 46268

202.628.1558 | [F] 202.628.1601
20 F Street N.W., Suite 510 | Washington, D.C. 20001

November 22, 2019

NAIC Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force
c/o Kris DeFrain - kdefrain@naic.org
1100 Walnut Street, Suite 1500
Kansas City, MO 64106-2197

Re: NAMIC Comments on CASTF's Predictive Model White Paper – October 14, 2019 Exposure

Dear Task Force Chair, Vice Chair, Task Force Members, and Other Interested Regulators,

Please accept the following remarks of the National Association of Mutual Insurance Companies (hereinafter "NAMIC")[1] on behalf of its member companies regarding the task force request for comments regarding the October 14, 2019 exposure of the latest draft of the Predictive Modeling White Paper. NAMIC wishes to thank the task force for the ability to provide additional comments on the white paper and the continuing transparency of the process as a whole.

While the task force has exhaustively attempted to review and examine all comments and submitted input concerning this endeavor, NAMIC still believes there are concerns that might override any completion of this project in the near term. NAMIC respectfully suggests there remain substantial principles that must be clearly defined and/or established before moving to any type of final product as previously mentioned in our comment letters. Further, to avoid repetitive comments from continually being reiterated we would refer the task force to NAMIC's comment letters of January 15, 2019; June 28, 2019; and September 9, 2019. While NAMIC may refer to some of the content of those letters, please do not interpret a failure to discuss as relinquishment of concerns already posited to the task force to the extent they were not formally adopted.

As for the topic of predictive modeling broadly, NAMIC does not believe as a whitepaper the document has much description of the positive aspects of analysis of large data sets for policyholders and instead moves to anecdotal or cursory concerns. Consequently, the paper almost assumes that there are "issues" that currently exist despite any real demonstration of the same. It is genuinely believed by NAMIC and its members that large data sets provide a level of detail that promotes healthy and robust insurance products and concomitant marketplaces that benefit all stakeholders.

[1] NAMIC membership includes more than 1,400 member companies. The association supports regional and local mutual insurance companies on main streets across America and many of the country's largest national insurers. NAMIC member companies write $268 billion in annual premiums. Our members account for 59 percent of homeowners, 46 percent of automobile, and 29 percent of the business insurance markets. Through our advocacy programs we promote public policy solutions that benefit NAMIC member companies and the policyholders they serve and foster greater understanding and recognition of the unique alignment of interests between management and policyholders of mutual companies.

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

NAMIC encourages the authors to integrate the positive aspects of large data set analytics more fully throughout the paper. Issues need not necessarily be presupposed, and they should not be presented without including the demonstrable benefits data yields. The ability, for instance, to provide outstanding customer service and products which is demanded by consumers should be further elucidated as there is existing support for these outcomes presently. Future regulators that review this document might be overly persuaded that imminent issues exist that in reality have not been manifested.

Using larger data sets is a natural evolution of the insurance paradigm. Its positive effects outweigh any perceived downside. Although prudent stakeholders plan for potentialities, many positive results from large data analytics are already present and being utilized for the benefit of the public and consumers. Because the insurance industry is so justifiably based on data – to understand the risks involved in order to better underwrite and price – the paper has a responsibility to prominently discuss the benefits to all stakeholders gained through improved efficiency, accuracy, and fairness.

As for the submitted comments and current draft of the white paper, NAMIC wants to thank the task force for accepting a number of comments NAMIC has made concerning this matter including but not limited to revisiting the level of importance definitions and assignments, discussion of a core set of information elements that should be in every filing that includes a model; adding additional sentences/paragraphs on confidentiality and regulatory duties in this regard; attempting to limit the scope of review of data sources; addressing consumer responsibility in data reporting; merging or deleting duplicative matter; clarifying in many instances definitions; adding terminology to the glossary, removal of vague terms such as "intuitive," and "thought processes;" and revision of the wording in many paragraphs of the elements including adding NAMIC phraseology. This acknowledgment of existing concerns is greatly appreciated and applauded.

Nevertheless, and in continuation of concerns regarding more broad overarching principles concerning the implementation of this process, NAMIC must reiterate existing concerns and posit additional thought regarding the same.

<u>Unpromulgated Model Regulation</u>

NAMIC believes that due to the level of granularity and detail that is being requested in this paper which is, in some instances, unnecessary, excessive, overburdensome, and overly prescriptive without considering any demonstrated need or trigger for the regulator to request is essentially a regulation masked as a white paper. The upfront loading of data being sought not only subjects the same to unwarranted exposure, it is not necessary for the regulator to perform their respective duties in a timely and efficient, yet, legal manner. Inevitably, despite protestations to the contrary, this document as currently written will tie up regulatory discretion, encourage a slow-down in speed to market of products, stifle innovation and be utilized as a manual of necessity.

However, if it is the intention of NAIC to move forward in this regard, NAMIC would suggest this is on the wrong track and should be subjected to model regulation scrutiny and the accompanying process. It appears NAIC is attempting to adopt a national standard requiring uniformity amongst all states. Further, any state who intends to implement such standards

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

should go through their own rule-making process for the same to be effective. There are many items within regulatory functions that are less onerous or detailed that have gone through this process. Throughout the paper the term guidance is utilized. Additionally, there are too many ramifications concerning this paper including the confidential and proprietary nature of the data subject to exposure that the appropriate process should be followed to ensure maximum input and protection of the scope and concerns that are being and have been previously discussed.

Drafting Notes

In relation to the rule-making process concern described above, there are concerns that too many drafting notes are being lost in this process. When the intentioned paper is ultimately released as currently drafted, it will be devoid of many of the drafting statements made to essentially reject alterations, edits, or comment suggestions. When the paper ends up in the regulators' purview, they will not necessarily have the benefit of this "guidance" concerning the thought processes that ultimately led to the document's finality. These notes are a part of this process and should therefore be inclusive such as with a model regulation. Intentions, however well-meaning, can be misinterpreted when not fully explained.

Unresolved Work Streams – "Other Considerations"

It appears to be somewhat unfair to mention other topics, provide a brief discussion without any resolution, and then state that they are not covered in the paper. There could be a host of suggestions to include in this area from an industry standpoint as well such as exploring the positive aspects of predictive modeling and how it improves consumer experience in many aspects. Providing such a brief level of concern without more discussion leaves the potential for misimpressions and may cause readers/regulators to delve more closely into supposed aspirational conclusions without proper review/discussion or further input on such topics from all stakeholders. These unresolved issues include granularity of rating variables and plans, scientific mindset of open inquiry, correlation vs. causality, and data mining conflicts. We believe these topics should be left for further elucidation if and when such matters are decided to be thoroughly explored from all aspects in a transparent manner but not touched upon in such a cursory manner.

Continuing Concerns

While NAMIC provides comments as requested by the task force, we would like to reiterate that discussion should be revisited as to the necessity of this document as currently drafted. NAMIC would implore the task force to consider meaningful baseline analysis requirements that regulators need to review filings and fulfill their legal and regulatory obligations. Each regulator may always request further documentation to quell concerns. However, as currently drafted, we do not feel the same has been sufficiently curtailed. In fact, the paper has continued from its existence to require an extraordinary amount of data and responses that may not be necessary at all. There is a difference between an amount of information needed to perform the required duties of approving such filings and merely satisfying the inquisitive nature of a reviewer. We believe the document encourages delay and continual demand for explanatory conferences that while

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

important to address legitimate concerns should not be the rule but the exception. This paper is requiring each regulator to be a data modeler and then opine on the actual resultant product which in many instances deviates from traditional legal duties of a regulator. Additionally, NAMIC believes there is terminology that is open to interpretation such as "rational," that will create confusion and delay.

In closing, NAMIC again wants to thank the task force for the ability to respond to its well-intended and open process. We look forward to providing continued input in regard to this endeavor. However, due to the existing concerns, NAMIC would suggest that there are too many unresolved matters to move forward with finalization in Austin, Texas.

Sincerely,

Andrew Pauley, CPCU
Government Affairs Counsel
National Association of Mutual Insurance Companies (NAMIC)

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

1212 New York Ave. Street N.W.
Suite 900
Washington, DC 20005
202.525.5717

Free markets. Real solutions.
www.rstreet.org

Nov. 19, 2019

Kris DeFrain
NAIC Casualty Actuarial and Statistical Task Force
Filed Electronically Via: kdefrain@naic.org

RE: Predictive Model White Paper, Exposed 10-15-2019

Dear Ms. DeFrain,

I write you as director of finance, insurance and trade policy at the R Street Institute, a nonprofit, nonpartisan public policy research organization ("think tank"). Our mission is to engage in policy research and outreach to promote free markets and limited, effective government. Since our founding in 2012, R Street has had a successful history of research into public policy regarding the business of insurance. Our most notable contribution in this space has been producing our annual Insurance Regulation Report Card, whose eighth edition will be published in early December.

R Street is not engaged as an insurance underwriter, data firm or model provider. Our thoughts on the Task Force's Predictive Model White Paper are solely our own, grounded in the principles of limited, effective and efficient government. With that said, we would like to share some of our concerns with this exposed white paper.

While framed as a simple "best practices" document focused on generalized linear models (GLM) deployed in the personal auto and homeowners lines of business, the white paper's scope clearly goes far beyond that. It proposes new rating standards that do not reflect any existing state actuarial review process for rating plans filed with a GLM. In some places, it even suggests that such standards be applied to other, and possibly even all, model types. Of particular concern is that the white paper in several places recommends states require the collection of information that could breach confidentiality, trade secrets and long-established Actuarial Standards of Practice (ASOPs).

Among the problematic recommendations are the paper's various instructions concerning raw data, which it defines as "data before scrubbing, transformation etc. takes place." Regulators should, the paper notes, "review the geographic scope and geographic exposure distribution of the raw data for relevance to the state where the model is filed" as well as "ask for aggregated data… that allows the regulator to focus on the univariate distributions and compare raw data to adjusted/binned/transformed/etc. data."

The goal appears to be to allow regulators to reproduce a model's outputs, rather than simply review those outputs. But submitting raw data could pose security risks and may violate contractual obligations

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

with third parties. Our view is that, as a general heuristic, regulators should temper their desire to know everything that goes on inside the proverbial "black box" and instead put the appropriate focus on what comes out of it; that is, focus on rates, not the models that produced them.

The confidentiality concerns extend beyond raw data and to the models themselves. The paper has been amended to better recognize the need for confidentiality protections, but it continues to entrust regulators to determine where it is "appropriate" to guard intellectual property and trade secrets. Third-party vendors can only fiscally justify their significant investment in proprietary algorithms if they are granted certainty that such work product will be protected. Without that certainty, few new vendors will come to the market and existing models could be withdrawn. In either case, the effect would be to stifle innovation.

Needless to say, a withdrawal of existing GLMs would cause significant market disruption. State departments of insurance have been deploying well-established review processes for GLMs for years. The results have been vibrant and competitive insurance markets. As R Street has demonstrated in its annual Insurance Regulation Report Card,[1] no state currently has either a personal auto or homeowners insurance market with a Herfindahl-Hirschman Index (HHI) score that would indicate it is highly concentrated. In our forthcoming edition, we find only Alaska, Louisiana and New York had moderately concentrated auto insurance markets in 2018 and only Alaska had a moderately concentrated homeowners market.

This is a marked difference from the situation that prevailed through the 1980s, when some states saw as much as half of all auto insurance consumers shunted into residual market mechanisms. By contrast, according to the Automobile Insurance Plans Service Office (AIPSO), as of 2018, residual markets accounted for less than 0.1% of the market in 34 of the 50 states. Just four states—Maryland, Massachusetts, Rhode Island and North Carolina—have residual markets that account for more than 1% of auto insurance policies. This greatly improved ability of insurers to segment, classify and price risk effectively can be traced directly to the emergence of dynamic models like credit-based insurance scores.

Regulators should be very cautious before adopting any changes that could reverse those victories.
To its credit, this updated version of the exposed draft does acknowledge a central weakness at the heart of the project, which is the degree to which regulators are expected to ask "the modeler to go beyond correlation and document their basic, causal understanding of how variables used in a model or rating plan are related to risk." As the white paper notes, this approach significantly exceeds the requirements established in ASOP No. 12. It is, of course, reasonable to require model predictions to bear some resemblance to the subject being modeled, but causality is notorious difficult to prove, and the standards raised here could make the practice of modeling itself untenable.

[1] https://www.rstreet.org/2018/12/26/2018-insurance-regulation-report-card/

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

What also should be noted is the irony that the white paper would recommend that regulators insist upon filings that prove not only the credibility, but the causal nature of modeling assumptions, when the Task Force itself has not begun to credibly demonstrate that such radical shifts in the rate-filing approval process would better serve markets or consumers.

Indeed, given the decades-long record for competitive insurance markets, there simply is no good reason to risk widespread market disruption via unprecedented information requests. Any best practices around regulation of predictive modeling should begin by determining what information is truly "essential" to ensure that rates are sufficient and neither excessive nor unfairly discriminatory.

R.J. Lehmann
Director of Finance, Insurance and Trade Policy
R Street Institute

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Casualty Actuarial and Statistical (C) Task Force

Agenda Item 6. Discuss the Actuarial Standards Board's (ASB) Request for Input on a Potential Property/Casualty (P/C) Rate Filing Actuarial Standard of Practice (ASOP)

http://www.actuarialstandardsboard.org/asops/request-for-input-property-casualty-rate-filing-asop/

W:\National Meetings\2019\Fall\TF\CasAct\ASB-ASOP.docx

SOCIETY OF ACTUARIES

475 N. Martingale Road, Suite 600
Schaumburg, IL 60173
P +1-847-706-3500
F +1-847-706-3599
SOA.ORG

CASUALTY ACTUARIAL AND STATISTICAL (C) TASK FORCE
Saturday, December 7, 2019
10:00 – 11:30 a.m.
JW Marriott Austin—JW Grand Ballroom 1–2—Level 4

Society of Actuaries (SOA) Actuarial Research and Education Update

- Highlights of Recent Research Reports
    - *Update on the Outlook for Automated Vehicle Systems* published in October 2019
    - https://www.soa.org/globalassets/assets/files/resources/research-report/2019/automated-vehicle-update.pdf
    - Key summaries on the following topics:
        - Consumers beginning to absorb more of the driver-assisted technologies that deliver safety, comfort and convenience
        - Light Detection and Ranging (LIDAR) costs declining in some respects. Active debate continues active debate continues regarding the use of LIDAR versus optical sensors
        - Tesla in-house insurance plan for California evolving
        - Trucking between cities being tested by several companies and is expected to transition to operational deployments into 2020.

    - July – October 2019: *Actuarial Weather Extremes*
    - https://www.soa.org/resources/research-reports/2019/weather-extremes/
    - Monthly reports that identifies and examines unusual or extreme single-day or multi-day weather events across North America
    - Recent reports include:
        - Special Issue September Report on Hurricane Dorian Rainfall Extremes in North Carolina and South Carolina

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

        - October 2019: Extreme cold and snow in late October

    - *International Catastrophe Pooling for Extreme Weather* published in October 2018
    - https://www.soa.org/globalassets/assets/files/resources/research-report/2019/international-catastrophe-pooling.pdf
    - Overview and analysis of a variety of Catastrophe Pooling programs such as the Florida Hurricane Catastrophe Fund, Flood Re (UK), and the Caribbean Catastrophe Risk Insurance Facility
    - Additional assessment of asset exposure to long-term climate risks

- Education update on Predictive Analytics modules and examinations

CASUALTY ACTUARIAL AND STATISTICAL (C) TASK FORCE
Saturday, December 7, 2019

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Current Research

Project	Status	Expected publication
Fitness of Various Exposure Bases for use in Pricing cyber insurance	First draft response from POG	December 2019
Compartmental Reserving Models	Copy editing	December 2019
Exploring the Use of Machine Learning Techniques for P&C Loss Reserving	Copy editing	December 2019
Users guide to ESGs for P&C companies	Full draft under review	January 2020
Demand for Microinsurance	Work underway	Q1 2020
Individual reserving techniques	Proposals are being solicited	Q2 2020
Flood models using public data	Work underway	August 2021

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Future Research

The following projects are under development, but have not yet been submitted for approval to the CAS Executive Council.

Project	Expected publication
Recent changes in the risk of wildfire	Q3 2020
P&C applications of recurrent neural networks	Q3 2020
Credibility for excess reinsurance layers	Q3 2020

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Recent PE

Item	Type	When
Driverless Vehicles: Other Perspectives	Presentation	Nov. 15, 2019
Use That Data! Predictive Modeling Applications for Claims and Underwriting	Presentation	Nov. 12, 2019
Artificial Intelligence in Auto Rating and Regulatory Considerations	Presentation	Nov. 12, 2019
GLM vs. Machine Learning - A Case Study in Pricing	Presentation	Nov. 12, 2019
An Application of Machine Learning in Rating	Presentation	Nov. 11, 2019
Reserving with Machine Learning: Innovations from Loyalty Programs to Insurance	Presentation	Nov. 11, 2019
Wildfire Risk in the West	Webinar	Nov. 7, 2019
JRMS Webinar Series: Model Risk Management	Webinar	Oct. 25, 2019
Flood Risk	Webinar	Oct. 23, 2019

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners

Upcoming PE

Item	Type	When
Artificial Intelligence is Changing Actuarial Models	Presentation	Dec. 3, 2019
A Professionalism guide on how to handle data – BIG or otherwise	Presentation	Dec. 3, 2019
Ensembles and Combining Models	Webinar	Jan. 9, 2020
Introduction to Python	Workshop	Mar. 23, 2020
Intro to predictive modeling	Workshop	Mar. 23, 2020
Advanced predictive modeling	Workshop	Mar. 23, 2020

© 2019 National Association of Insurance Commissioners